## SU廌静岡大学学術リポジトリ <br> Shizuoka University REpository

On local Lp－Lq well－posedness of incompressible two phase flows with phase transitions

| メタデータ | 言語：en |
| :---: | :--- |
|  | 出版者：Shizuoka University |
|  | 公開日：2015－06－23 |
|  | キーワード（Ja）： |
|  | キーワード（En）： |
|  | 作成者：Yagi，Shintaro |
|  | メールアドレス： |
|  | 所属： |
| URL | https：／／doi．org／10．14945／00008734 |

## THESIS

## On local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ well-posedness of incompressible two phase flows with phase transitions

Shintaro Yagi

## Graduate School of Science and Technology Educational Division

Department of Information Science and Technology Shizuoka University

December 2014

## THESIS

# On local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ well－posedness of incompressible two phase flows with phase transitions <br> 相転移を伴う非圧縮性2相流の <br> 局所 $L_{p}-L_{q}$ 適切性について 

## 八木真太郎

静岡大学<br>大学院自然科学系教育部<br>情報科学専攻

2014年12月

## Contents

Part 1. The Case of Non Equal Densities ..... 3

1. Introduction of The Case of non Equal Densities ..... 3
2. Linearized Problem ..... 8
3. $\mathcal{R}$-boundedness and Operator Valued Fourier Multiplier Theorem ..... 13
4. Maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ Regularity; Proof of Theorem ?? ..... 15
5. Local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ well-posedness; Proof of Theorem ?? ..... 24
6. Results for Large Initial Data ..... 33
7. Linearized Problem ..... 35
8. Maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ Regularity; for Constant Coefficients ..... 38
9. Maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ Regularity; for Variable Coefficients ..... 43
9.1. $\mu(x)$ ..... 44
9.2. $\quad b(t, x), c(t, x)$ ..... 47
10. Local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ well-posedness; Proof of Theorem ?? ..... 49
Part 2. The Case of Equal Densities ..... 52
11. The Substance of The Case of Equal Densities ..... 52
Part 3. Appendix ..... 61
12. Solution Formulas ..... 61
References ..... 64

## Part 1. The Case of Non Equal Densities

## 1. Introduction of The Case of non Equal Densities

In this paper, we consider incompressible two-phase flows with phase transitions in $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ with initial interface is nearly flat. Let

$$
\Omega_{ \pm}(t)=\left\{x=\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times \mathbb{R}: \pm\left(x_{n}-h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)\right)>0, t \geq 0\right\}
$$

and $\Omega(t)=\Omega_{-}(t) \cup \Omega_{+}(t)$. A nearly flat interface represented as a graph over $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ is given by

$$
\Gamma(t)=\left\{\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times \mathbb{R}: x_{n}-h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)=0, t \geq 0\right\}
$$

Let $\rho_{ \pm}>0$ denote the densities of $\Omega_{ \pm}(t)$. From section 1 to section 12 , we consider the case of non-equal densities $\rho_{+} \neq \rho_{-}$. In order to economize our notation, we set

$$
\rho= \begin{cases}\rho_{+} & \text {in } \Omega_{+}(t) \\ \rho_{-} & \text {in } \Omega_{-}(t)\end{cases}
$$

Let $u$ denote the velocity vector field, $\pi$ the pressure field and $\theta$ the absolute temperature field. $T(u, \pi, \theta)$ the stress tensor defined by

$$
T(u, \pi, \theta)=2 \mu(\theta) D(u)-\pi I
$$

$D(u)=\left(\nabla u+[\nabla u]^{\top}\right) / 2$ denotes the rate of deformation tensor, $\mu_{ \pm}(\theta)>0$ the viscosity, $I$ the unit matrix. $\nu_{\Gamma}=\left(-\nabla^{\prime} h, 1\right) /\left(\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}+1\right)^{1 / 2}$ the outer normal of $\Omega_{+}, u_{\Gamma}$ the interface velocity, $V_{\Gamma}=u_{\Gamma} \cdot \nu_{\Gamma}$ the normal velocity of $\Gamma(t), H_{\Gamma}=$ $H(\Gamma(t))=\operatorname{div}_{\Gamma} \nu_{\Gamma}=\nabla^{\prime} \cdot \nu_{\Gamma}$ the curvature of $\Gamma(t), \sigma>0$ the constant coefficient of surface tension. $j$, and

$$
\llbracket u \rrbracket=\left.\left(\left.u\right|_{\Omega_{+}(t)}-\left.u\right|_{\Omega_{-}(t)}\right)\right|_{\Gamma(t)}
$$

denote the jump of a quantity $u$ across $\Gamma(t)$. We define the phase flux $j$ by

$$
j=\rho_{+}\left(u_{+}-u_{\Gamma}\right) \cdot \nu_{\Gamma}=\rho_{-}\left(u_{-}-u_{\Gamma}\right) \cdot \nu_{\Gamma},
$$

because balance of mass across $\Gamma(t)$ requires $\llbracket \rho\left(u-u_{\Gamma}\right) \rrbracket \cdot \nu_{\Gamma}=0$ (cf. [14, Section 2]).


In the problem without phase transitions, it holds that $V_{\Gamma}=u \cdot \nu_{\Gamma}$ i.e. $j=0$. This means that the normal velocity of $\Gamma(t), V_{\Gamma}$ is determined by the only velocity, $u$. In the problem with phase transitions, $V_{\Gamma}$ isn't determined by the only $u$, hence $j \neq 0$.

Several quantities are derived from the specific free energy $\psi_{ \pm}(\theta)$ in phase $\Omega_{ \pm}(t)$ as follows.

- $\epsilon_{ \pm}(\theta):=\psi_{ \pm}(\theta)+\theta \eta_{ \pm}(\theta)$ the internal energy,
- $\eta_{ \pm}(\theta):=-\psi_{ \pm}^{\prime}(\theta)$ the entropy,
- $\kappa_{ \pm}(\theta):=\epsilon_{ \pm}^{\prime}(\theta)=-\theta \psi_{ \pm}^{\prime \prime}(\theta)>0$ the heat capacity,
- $l(\theta):=\theta \llbracket \psi^{\prime}(\theta) \rrbracket=-\theta \llbracket \eta(\theta) \rrbracket$ the latent heat.

Further $d_{ \pm}(\theta)>0$ denotes the coefficient of heat conduction in Fourier's law. In order to economize our notation, we set

$$
d(\theta)= \begin{cases}d_{+}(\theta) & \text { in } \Omega_{+}(t) \\ d_{-}(\theta) & \text { in } \Omega_{-}(t)\end{cases}
$$

We just keep in mind that the coefficients depend on the phases.
We find a family of hypersurfaces $\{\Gamma(t)\}_{t \geq 0}$ and appropriately smooth functions $u: \mathbb{R}_{+} \times \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$, and $\pi, \theta: \mathbb{R}_{+} \times \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ such that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \rho\left(\partial_{t} u+u \cdot \nabla u\right)-\operatorname{div} T(u, \pi, \theta)=0 \text { in } \Omega(t), t>0, \\
& \operatorname{div} u=0 \text { in } \Omega(t), t>0, \\
& \llbracket \frac{1}{\rho} \rrbracket j^{2} \nu_{\Gamma}-\llbracket T(u, \pi, \theta) \nu_{\Gamma} \rrbracket-\sigma H_{\Gamma} \nu_{\Gamma}=0 \\
& \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0,  \tag{1.1}\\
& \llbracket u \rrbracket-\llbracket \frac{1}{\rho} \rrbracket j \nu_{\Gamma}=0 \\
& u(0)=u_{0} \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0, \\
& u(t),
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\rho \kappa(\theta)\left(\partial_{t} \theta+u \cdot \nabla \theta\right)-\operatorname{div}(d(\theta) \nabla \theta)-2 \mu(\theta)|D(u)|_{2}^{2} & =0 & & \text { in } \Omega(t), t>0, \\
l(\theta) j+\llbracket d(\theta) \partial_{\nu_{\Gamma}} \theta \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0, \\
\llbracket \theta \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0, \\
\theta(0) & =\theta_{0} & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n},
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
\llbracket \psi(\theta) \rrbracket+\llbracket \frac{1}{2 \rho^{2}} \rrbracket j^{2}-\llbracket \frac{T(u, \pi, \theta) \nu_{\Gamma} \cdot \nu_{\Gamma}}{\rho} \rrbracket & =0 & \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0, \\
V_{\Gamma}-u \cdot \nu_{\Gamma}+\frac{1}{\rho} j & =0 & \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0,  \tag{1.3}\\
\Gamma(0) & =\Gamma_{0} &
\end{align*}
$$

where $|D|_{2}^{2}=\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} d_{i j}^{2}$ and $\operatorname{div} D=\left(\sum_{j=1}^{n} \partial_{j} d_{1 j}, \cdots, \Sigma_{j=1}^{n} \partial_{j} d_{n j}\right)^{T}$ for an $n \times n$ matrix $D$ whose $(i, j)$ element is $d_{i j}$. The problem is called an incompressible two-phase flow with phase transitions. Here we remark that finding a family of hypersurfaces $\{\Gamma(t)\}_{t \geq 0}$ is equivalent to finding a family of $\{\Omega(t)\}_{t \geq 0}$.

We explain the model concisely. Let $V, S$ and $\nu_{S}$ be any fixed bounded domain in $\Omega_{ \pm}(t)$, the smooth boundary and the outer normal of $S$, respectively, and suppose $S \cap \Gamma(t)=\emptyset$.



Observing the volume flowing from $V$ in unit time through $S$, we have:

$$
\iint_{S} \rho u \cdot \nu_{S} d S=-\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \iiint_{V} \rho d V
$$

so it holds that

$$
\iint_{S} \rho u \cdot \nu_{S} d S=-\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \iiint_{V} \rho d V=-\iiint_{V} \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \rho d V
$$

By Gauss formula, we gain

$$
\iint_{S} \rho u \cdot \nu_{S} d S=\iiint_{V} \operatorname{div}(\rho u) d V
$$

hence we observe

$$
\iiint_{V}\left(\partial_{t} \rho+\operatorname{div}(\rho u)\right) d V=0
$$

From voluntariness of $V$, the equation:

$$
\partial_{t} \rho+\operatorname{div}(\rho u)=0 \quad \text { in } \Omega(t), t>0
$$

denotes balance of mass in $\Omega(t)$. The second equation of (1.1):

$$
\operatorname{div} u=0 \quad \text { in } \Omega(t), t>0
$$

stands for the case where $\rho$ is a constant i.e. we consider incompressible flows. Next, we write equations that mean balance of momentum:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\partial_{t}(\rho u)+\operatorname{div}(\rho u \otimes u)-\operatorname{div} T(u, \pi, \theta) & =0 & & \text { in } \Omega(t), t>0, \\
\llbracket \rho u \otimes\left(u-u_{\Gamma}\right)-T(u, \pi, \theta) \rrbracket \nu_{\Gamma} & =\sigma H_{\Gamma} \nu_{\Gamma} & & \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0,
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\otimes$ means tensor product i.e. $a \otimes b=a b^{T}$ for $a, b \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$. In case $\rho$ is a constant,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{div}(\rho u \otimes u) & =\rho\left(\Sigma_{j=1}^{n} \partial_{j}\left(u_{1} u_{j}\right), \cdots, \Sigma_{j=1}^{n} \partial_{j}\left(u_{n} u_{j}\right)\right)^{T} \\
& =\rho\left(\Sigma_{j=1}^{n}\left(\partial_{j} u_{1}\right) u_{j}+u_{1} \operatorname{div} u, \cdots, \Sigma_{j=1}^{n}\left(\partial_{j} u_{n}\right) u_{j}+u_{n} \operatorname{div} u\right)^{T} \\
& =\rho u \cdot \nabla u
\end{aligned}
$$

SO

$$
\rho\left(\partial_{t} u+u \cdot \nabla u\right)-\operatorname{div} T(u, \pi, \theta)=\partial_{t}(\rho u)+\operatorname{div}(\rho u \otimes u)-\operatorname{div} T(u, \pi, \theta)=0
$$

in $\Omega(t)$. Utilizing $j=\rho\left(u-u_{\Gamma}\right) \cdot \nu_{\Gamma}$ i.e. $\llbracket 1 / \rho \rrbracket j=\llbracket u \cdot \nu_{\Gamma} \rrbracket$, we have

$$
\llbracket \rho u \otimes\left(u-u_{\Gamma}\right) \rrbracket \nu_{\Gamma}=\llbracket \rho\left(u-u_{\Gamma}\right) \cdot \nu_{\Gamma} u \rrbracket=\llbracket u \rrbracket j=\llbracket \frac{1}{\rho} \rrbracket j^{2} \nu_{\Gamma},
$$

therefore it holds that

$$
\llbracket \frac{1}{\rho} \rrbracket j^{2} \nu_{\Gamma}-\llbracket T(u, \pi, \theta) \nu_{\Gamma} \rrbracket-\sigma H_{\Gamma} \nu_{\Gamma}=0
$$

on $\Gamma(t)$. This model is explained in more detail in Prüss-Shibata-Shimizu-Simonett [14] ( cf. [1], [2], [3], [7], [8], [9], [10], [12], [13]). It is in some sense the simplest sharp interface model for incompressible Newtonian two-phase flows taking into account phase transitions driven by temperature.

Note that in the case of equal densities, the phase flux $j$ does not enter (1.1) because $\llbracket 1 / \rho \rrbracket=0$, and so in this case we obtain essentially a Stefan problem with surface tension, which is only weakly coupled to the standard two-phase Navier-Stokes problem via temperature dependent viscosities. We call this case temperature dominated, and it has been studied in [14] and Section 11. But in the case of different densities, the phase flux $j$ causes a jump in the velocity field on the interface, which leads to so called Stefan currents which are convections driven by phase transitions. In this situation it turns out that the heat problem (1.2) is only weakly coupled to (1.1) and (1.3), we call this case velocity dominated. The resulting two-phase Navier-Stokes problem is non-standard, therefore it requires a new analysis, and it has been studied in Prüss and Shimizu [15] in $L_{p}$-setting in time and space.

The aim of section 1-12 is to prove local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ well-posedness of the problem of (1.1) (1.2) (1.3) in the case of non-equal densities and an initial interface which is nearly flat.

We set $\Omega_{0}=\Omega(0)$ and $\Gamma_{0}=\Gamma(0)$. The main result of this paper is the localwellposedness of (1.1) (1.2) (1.3) $L_{p}$ in time $L_{q}$ in space setting.
Theorem 1.1. Let $p<\infty, n<q<\infty, 2 / p+n / q<1$ and $\rho_{+} \neq \rho_{-}$, and suppose $\psi_{ \pm} \in C^{3}(0, \infty), \mu_{ \pm}, d_{ \pm} \in C^{2}(0, \infty)$ are such that

$$
\kappa_{ \pm}(s)=-s \psi_{ \pm}^{\prime \prime}(s)>0, \quad \mu_{ \pm}(s)>0, \quad d_{ \pm}(s)>0 \quad s \in(0, \infty)
$$

Let the initial interface $\Gamma_{0}$ be given by a graph $x^{\prime} \mapsto\left(x^{\prime}, h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right), \theta_{\infty}>0$ be the constant temperature at infinity. And let

$$
\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) \in B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\Omega_{0}\right) \times B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)
$$

be given. Assume that the compatibility conditions:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{div} u_{0}=0 & \text { in } \Omega_{0}, \\
P_{\Gamma_{0}} \llbracket \mu\left(\theta_{0}\right) D\left(u_{0}\right) \nu_{0} \rrbracket=0, \quad P_{\Gamma_{0}} \llbracket u_{0} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \Gamma_{0}, \\
\llbracket \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0, & \left(l\left(\theta_{0}\right) / \llbracket 1 / \rho \rrbracket\right) \llbracket u_{0} \cdot \nu_{0} \rrbracket+\llbracket d\left(\theta_{0}\right) \partial_{\nu_{0}} \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0
\end{aligned} \quad \text { on } \Gamma_{0}, ~ \$
$$

where $P_{\Gamma_{0}}=I-\nu_{\Gamma_{0}} \otimes \nu_{\Gamma_{0}}$ denotes the projection onto the tangent bundle of $\Gamma_{0}$. Then there exists a constant $\varepsilon_{0}$ depending only on $\Omega_{0}, p, q, n$ such that if $h_{0}$ and $u_{0}$ satisfy $\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)}+\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$, then there exist

$$
T=T\left(\left\|\theta_{0}-\theta_{\infty}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)}+\left\|h_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)}, \varepsilon_{0}\right)>0
$$

and a unique $L_{p}-L_{q}$ solution $(u, \pi, \theta, h)$ of (1.1)-(1.3) on $[0, T]$ in the class of (2.8) below.

## Remark 1.2.

(1) The notion of $L_{p}-L_{q}$-solution is explained in more detail in Section 5.
(2) In Prüss-Shimizu [15], they considered the same problem when $p=q$ and proved local well-posedness in $L_{p}$-setting when $n+2<p<\infty$. Our result may treat the case when $p<\infty, n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$, which covers wider range than the results of [15]. Indeed, if $n+2<q<\infty$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
n+2-\frac{2 q}{q-n} & =\frac{(n+2)(q-n)-2 q}{q-n} \\
& =\frac{q n-n^{2}-2 n}{q-n} \\
& =\frac{(q-n-2) n}{q-n}>0
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, we know that

$$
2 q /(q-n)<p \leq n+2
$$

is permitted and if $n+2<p<\infty$, then $q=n+2$ is permitted.
(3) The restriction of expornents of $p, q$ comes from using the following embedding relations to treat nonlinear terms. When $n<q<\infty$, it holds that

$$
W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right) \hookrightarrow L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)
$$

When $2<p<\infty$, it holds that

$$
B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right) \hookrightarrow W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)
$$

Let $J=[0, T]$. When $1<p, q<\infty$, it holds that

$$
W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

and when $n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$, it holds that

$$
H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B U C\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

(cf. Lemma 5.2, below).
(4) The smallness condition $\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ comes from the nonlinear terms $u_{n} \nabla^{\prime} h$ and $u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h$ in the fourth equation of (2.4) and the second equation of (2.6), respectively.

## 2. Linearized Problem

Let $\mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}=\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times\{0\}$ and $\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}=\mathbb{R}^{n} \backslash \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}$. We use contraction mapping principle in order to prove Theorem 1.1.

Theorem 2.1. (contraction mapping principle) Let $X$ be a Banach space and $S$ be a closed subset in $X$. If a map, $\Phi: S \rightarrow S$ is a contraction map i.e. there exists $\rho(0 \leq \rho<1)$ and

$$
\|\Phi(u)-\Phi(v)\|_{X} \leq \rho\|u-v\|_{X} \quad \text { for } \mathrm{u}, v \in \mathrm{~S}
$$

there is a unique fixed point of $\Phi$ in $S$.
Here, we mention semi-group theory.
Theorem 2.2. (semi-group and $L_{p}-L_{q}$ estimate)

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\partial_{t} u-\Delta u=f \quad t>0  \tag{2.1}\\
u(0)=u_{0}
\end{array}\right.
$$

We could give the unique solution of (2.1), $u$ as

$$
u(t)=e^{t \Delta} u_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{(t-s) \Delta} f(s) d t
$$

$e^{t \Delta} g$ satisfies the following: for any $1 \leq p \leq q<\infty, g \in L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ and multi-index $\alpha$,

$$
\left\|\partial_{t}^{k} \partial_{x}^{\alpha} e^{t \Delta} g\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} \leq C t^{-\frac{n}{2}\left(\frac{1}{q}-\frac{1}{p}\right)-k-\frac{|\alpha|}{2}}\|g\|_{L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} \quad \text { for } t>0
$$

where $\alpha=\left(\alpha_{1}, \cdots, \alpha_{n}\right),|\alpha|=\alpha_{1}+\alpha_{2}+\cdots+\alpha_{n}, \partial_{x}^{\alpha}=\partial_{x_{1}}^{\alpha_{1}} \partial_{x_{2}}^{\alpha_{2}} \cdots \alpha_{x_{n}}^{\alpha_{n}}$.
We deal with the next quasi-linear problem:

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\partial_{t} u-\Delta u=P\left(u, \nabla u, \nabla^{2} u\right) \quad t>0  \tag{2.2}\\
u(0)=u_{0}
\end{array}\right.
$$

The formula:

$$
u(t)=e^{t \Delta} u_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} e^{(t-s) \Delta} P\left(u, \nabla u, \nabla^{2} u\right)(s) d s
$$

is called mild solution. Defining $\Phi(u)$ as $\Phi(u)=\int_{0}^{t} e^{(t-s) \Delta} P\left(u, \nabla u, \nabla^{2} u\right)(s) d s$, we could write

$$
u(t)=e^{t \Delta} u_{0}+\Phi(u)
$$

We would like estimates of $\Phi(u), \nabla \Phi(u)$ and $\nabla^{2} \Phi(u)$ to prove contract of $\Phi(s)$. By Theorem 2.2,

$$
\left\|\nabla^{2} \Phi(u)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} \leq C \int_{0}^{t} \frac{1}{t-s}\left\|P\left(u, \nabla u, \nabla^{2} u\right)\right\|_{L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} d t
$$

The right hand side of this estimate has singularity at $t=0$. This fact shows that it is not easy for us to solve (2.2) with contraction mapping principle and properties of semi-group. However, estimates of maximal $L_{p}$ regularity is useful. Incidentally, we could solve semi-linear problem by properties of semi-group.

Definition 2.3. (Maximal $L_{p}$ Regularity) Let $X$ be a Banach space and $A$ be a closed operator whose domain, $\mathcal{D}(A)$ is dense in $X$. We treat the following Cauchy problem:

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\partial_{t} u+A u=f \quad t>0  \tag{2.3}\\
u(0)=0
\end{array}\right.
$$

We say that $A$ has maximal regularity when (2.3) admits a unique solution, $u$ for any $f \in L_{p}((0, T) ; X)(1<p<\infty)$, where $0<t<T \leq \infty$ and $u$ satisfies the estimate:

$$
\left\|\partial_{t} u\right\|_{L_{p}((0, T) ; X)}+\|A u\|_{L_{p}((0, T) ; X)} \leq C\|f\|_{L_{p}((0, T) ; X)},
$$

where a positive constant, $C$ is independent of $f$. Moreover, we know that an operator, $A$ is a generator of semi-group, $e^{-t A}$ if $A$ has maximal regularity.

Changing variables of (1.1)-(1.3) with $y_{n}=x_{n}-h\left(x^{\prime}, t\right)$, we obtain the quasilinear problem. Indeed, setting $u(x, t)=v(y, t)$, we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
& v(y, t)=v\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}-h\left(x^{\prime}, t\right), t\right)=u(x, t), \quad \partial_{k} u=-\left(\partial_{k} h\right) \partial_{n} v+\partial_{n} v \\
& \partial_{n} u=\partial_{n} v, \quad \partial_{k}^{2} u=\partial_{k}^{2} v+\left(\partial_{k} h\right)^{2} \partial_{n}^{2} v-\left(\partial_{k}^{2} h\right) \partial_{n} v-2\left(\partial_{k} h\right) \partial_{k} \partial_{n} v \\
& \partial_{n}^{2} u=\partial_{n}^{2} v, \quad \partial_{t} u=-\left(\partial_{t} h\right) \partial_{n} v+\partial_{t} v .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\rho \partial_{t} u-\mu \Delta u=\rho \partial_{t} v & -\mu \Delta v-\rho\left(\partial_{t} h\right) \partial_{n} v \\
& \quad-\mu\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \partial_{n}^{2} v+\mu\left(\Delta^{\prime} h\right) \partial_{n} v+2 \mu\left(\nabla^{\prime} h\right) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} \partial_{n} v .
\end{aligned}
$$

The principal part of the linearized problem in the case of a nearly flat initial interface reads as follows

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \rho \partial_{t} u-\mu \Delta u+\nabla \pi=f_{u} \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
& \operatorname{div} u=f_{d} \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
& t>0
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{rlrl}
-2 \llbracket \mu D(u) \nu \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket \nu-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h \nu & =g_{u} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket & =g & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
u(0)=u_{0} & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n}, & \\
\rho \kappa \partial_{t} \theta-d \Delta \theta=f_{\theta} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, & \\
-\llbracket>0, \\
-\llbracket d \partial_{\nu} \theta \rrbracket=g_{\theta} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, & t>0, \\
\llbracket \theta \rrbracket=0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, & t>0, \\
\theta(0)=\theta_{0} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, & \\
-2 \llbracket \frac{\mu_{0} D(u) \nu \cdot \nu}{\rho} \rrbracket+\llbracket \frac{\pi}{\rho} \rrbracket=g_{\pi} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0,  \tag{2.6}\\
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho u \cdot \nu \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket=g_{h} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
h(0)=h_{0} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n},
\end{array}
$$

where $\mu_{ \pm}, \kappa_{ \pm}, d_{ \pm}, \rho_{ \pm}$are constants, $\nu=e_{n}=(0, \cdots, 0,1)$. We assume as always in this paper $\llbracket \rho \rrbracket=\rho_{+}-\rho_{-} \neq 0$. Apparently, (2.5) decouples from the remaining problem. Since it is well-known that this problem has maximal $L_{p}$ - $L_{q}$-regularity (cf. Denk, Hieber and Prüss [4]), we concentrate on the remaining one. It reduces to the problem:

$$
\begin{align*}
\rho \partial_{t} u-\mu \Delta u+\nabla \pi & =f_{u} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\operatorname{div} u & =f_{d} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu D(u) \nu \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket \nu-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h \nu & =g_{u} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket & =g & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0,  \tag{2.7}\\
-2 \llbracket \mu D(u) \nu \cdot \nu / \rho \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi / \rho \rrbracket & =g_{\pi} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho u_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & =g_{h} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
u(0) & =0 & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
h(0)=0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n} &
\end{align*}
$$

with positive constants, $\rho, \mu, \sigma$ and $\kappa$.
Remark 2.4. The system (2.7) is the different linear problem from two-phase Stokes problem without phase transitions analyzed by Prüss-Simonett [17, 18], Shibata-Shimizu [23], and Kohne-Prüss-Wilke [11].

We set

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \qquad \hat{W}_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)=\left\{\theta \in L_{q, l o c}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \mid \nabla \theta \in L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)^{n}\right\}, \\
& L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R} ; X)=\left\{f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow X \mid e^{-\gamma_{0} t} f(t) \in L_{p}(\mathbb{R} ; X), f(t)=0 \text { for } t<0\right\}, \\
& W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{m}(\mathbb{R} ; X)=\left\{f \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R} ; X) \mid e^{-\gamma_{0} t} D_{t}^{j} f(t) \in L_{p}(\mathbb{R} ; X), j=1, \cdots, m\right\}, \\
& \text { for } a \in \mathbb{R}, \\
& \qquad \Lambda_{\gamma}^{a} f(t)=\mathcal{L}^{-1}\left[|s|^{a} \mathcal{L}[f](s)\right](t)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{a}(\mathbb{R} ; X)=\{f: \mathbb{R} & \rightarrow X \mid e^{-\gamma t} \Lambda_{\gamma}^{a} f(t) \in L_{p}(\mathbb{R} ; X) \\
& \text { for any } \left.\gamma \geq \gamma_{0}, f(t)=0 \text { for } t<0\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\mathcal{L}$ and $\mathcal{L}^{-1}$ are Laplace transform and its inverse respectively, and set $\hat{W}_{q}^{-1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ the dual space of $\hat{W}_{q^{\prime}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, where $1 / q+1 / q^{\prime}=1$.

For problem (2.7), we have the following maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ regularity result.
Theorem 2.5. Let $1<p, q<\infty$, and assume that $\sigma, \rho_{ \pm}$, $\mu_{ \pm}$are positive constants and $\rho_{+} \neq \rho_{-}$. Suppose the data $\left(f_{u}, f_{d}, g_{u}, g, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right)$ satisfy the following regularity conditions:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{u} \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n}, \\
& f_{d} \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; \hat{W}_{q}^{-1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
& g_{u} \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n} \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n} \\
& g \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n-1} \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n-1}, \\
& g_{\pi} \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
& g_{h} \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and compatibility conditions:

$$
f_{d}(0)=P_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} g_{u}(0)=g(0)=0 \quad \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}
$$

where $P_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}}$ denotes the projection onto $\mathbb{R}^{n-1}$. Then the asymmetric Stokes problem (2.7) admits a unique solution $(u, \pi, h)$ with regularity

$$
\begin{aligned}
& u \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n} \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)^{n} \\
& \pi \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; \hat{W}_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
& \pi_{ \pm} \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right), \\
& h \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{3}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \\
& \quad \cap H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{3 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

The solution map $\left[\left(f_{u}, f_{d}, g_{u}, g, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right) \mapsto(u, \pi, h)\right]$ is continuous between the corresponding spaces.

Here, compatibility conditions are necessary conditions that initial values should satisfy. For instance, $\partial_{j} u(x, 0)=0(j=1, \cdots, n)$ by $u(0)=u(x, 0)=0$ for any $x \in \mathbb{R}$, therefore $f_{d}(0)=f_{d}(x, 0)=\operatorname{div} u(x, 0)=0$ for any $x \in \mathbb{R}$.

If $0<T<\infty$, it holds that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|f\|_{L_{p}\left(0, T ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} & =\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|f(t)\|_{L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)}^{p} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& =\left(\int_{0}^{T}\left\|e^{\gamma t} e^{-\gamma t} f(t)\right\|_{L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)}^{p} d t\right)^{1 / p}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq\left(\int_{0}^{T}\left(\sup _{t \in[0, T]} e^{\gamma t}\right)\left\|e^{-\gamma t} f(t)\right\|_{L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)}^{p} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& =e^{\gamma T}\left\|e^{-\gamma t} f\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}, L_{q}(\mathbb{R})\right)}
\end{aligned}
$$

for some $\gamma>0$. Hence, we may view the nonlinear problem in following spaces. Let $J=[0, T]$. We set the function spaces of the solution:

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{E}_{u}(J): & :=\left(W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)^{n},\right. \\
\mathbb{E}_{\pi}(J): & : L_{p}\left(J ; \hat{W}_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}_{\pi_{ \pm}}(J): & :=H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)^{n} \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)^{n}, \\
\mathbb{E}_{\theta}(J): & =W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}_{h}(J): & =W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{3}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \\
& \cap H_{p}^{3 / 2}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}(J): & =\mathbb{E}_{u}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\pi}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\pi_{ \pm}}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\theta}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{h}(J) . \tag{2.8}
\end{align*}
$$

We set the function spaces of right members:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{F}_{u}(J) & :=L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n}, \\
\mathbb{F}_{d}(J) & :=W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; \hat{W}_{q}^{-1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{F}_{\theta}(J) & :=L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{G}(J) & :=W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{G}_{u}(J) & :=H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n} \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)^{n}, \\
\mathbb{G}_{\theta}(J) & :=H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{G}_{\pi}(J) & :=H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{G}_{h}(J) & :=W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{F}(J) & :=\mathbb{F}_{u}(J) \times \mathbb{F}_{d}(J) \times \mathbb{F}_{\theta}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{u}(J) \times \mathbb{G}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{\theta}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{\pi}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{h}(J) .
\end{aligned}
$$

We know that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{u}(J) & \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)^{n}, \\
\mathbb{E}_{\theta}(J) & \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) & \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{3}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right),\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

so we define the time trace space $X_{\gamma}$ of $\mathbb{E}(J)$ as

$$
X_{\gamma}=B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \times B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)
$$

The main result which is maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ regularity for linearized problem (2.4)(2.6) is stated as follows.

Theorem 2.6. Let $1<p, q<\infty$, and assume that $\sigma, \rho_{ \pm} \mu_{ \pm}$are positive constants $\rho_{+} \neq \rho_{-}$, and set $J=[0, T]$. If $\left(f_{u}, f_{d}, f_{\theta}, g_{u}, g, g_{\theta}, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right) \in \mathbb{F}(J)$, and the initial data

$$
\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) \in X_{\gamma}=B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \times B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)
$$

satisfy the compatibility conditions:

$$
\begin{array}{rll}
\operatorname{div} u_{0}=f_{d}(0) & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, & 2-2 / p>1+1 / q, \\
-\llbracket \mu P_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} D\left(u_{0}\right) \rrbracket=P_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} g_{u}(0) & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, & 2-2 / p>1+1 / q, \\
\llbracket u_{0}^{\prime} \rrbracket=g(0), \quad \llbracket \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, & 2-2 / p>1 / q, \\
-\llbracket d \partial_{n} \theta_{0} \rrbracket=g_{\theta}(0) & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, & 2-2 / p>1+1 / q,
\end{array}
$$

then the linearized problem (2.4)-(2.6) admits a unique solution $\left(u, \pi, \pi_{ \pm}, \theta, h\right) \in$ $\mathbb{E}(J)$.

Theorem 2.6 is proved by combining Theorem 2.5 and the results within [11], [23] and [4]. Therefore it is key to prove Theorem 2.5.

The plan for this part is as follows. In Section 4, we prove Theorem 2.5, namely maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ regularity of (2.7). Section 5 is devoted to prove local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ well-posedness of the problem of (1.1) (1.2) (1.3). In Appendix, we calculate the explicit solution formula of (2.7).

## 3. $\mathcal{R}$-boundedness and Operator Valued Fourier Multiplier Theorem

This section is a quotation from Section 2 in [24]. Let $X$ and $Y$ be two Banach spaces whose norms are $\|\cdot\|_{X}$ and $\|\cdot\|_{Y}$, respectively. $\mathcal{B}$ denote the set of all bounded linear operators from $X$ into $Y$ and $\mathcal{B}(X)=\mathcal{B}(X, X)$.

Definition 3.1. ([24, Definition 2.1]) A family of operators $\mathcal{T} \subset \mathcal{B}(X, Y)$ is called $\mathcal{R}$-bounded, if there exist constants $C>0$ and $p \in[1, \infty)$ such that for each $m \in \mathbb{N}, \mathbb{N}$ being the set of all natural numbers, $T_{j} \in \mathcal{T}, x_{j} \in X(j=1, \cdots, N)$ and for all sequence $\left\{r_{j}(u)\right\}_{j=1}^{N}$ of independent, symmetric, $\{-1,1\}$-valued random variables on $[0,1]$, there holds the inequality:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{1}\left\|\sum_{j=1}^{N} r_{j}(u) T_{j}\left(x_{j}\right)\right\|_{Y}^{p} d u \leq C \int_{0}^{1}\left\|\sum_{j=1}^{N} r_{j}(u) x_{j}\right\|_{X}^{p} d u \tag{3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

The smallest such $C$ is called $\mathcal{R}$-bound of $\mathcal{T}$, which is denoted by $\mathcal{R}(T)$.
Given $M \in L_{1, \text { loc }}(\mathbb{R} ; \mathcal{B}(X, Y))$, let us define the operator $T_{M}: \mathcal{F}^{-1} \mathcal{D}(\mathbb{R}, X) \rightarrow$ $S^{\prime}(\mathbb{R}, Y)$ by the formula:

$$
\begin{equation*}
T_{M} \phi=\mathcal{F}^{-1}[M \mathcal{F}[\phi]], \quad(\mathcal{F}[\phi] \in \mathcal{D}(\mathcal{D}, X)) \tag{3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

We mention operator valued Fourier multiplier theorem by Weis under the definition $\mathcal{R}$-boundedness above.

Theorem 3.2. ([25], [24, Theorem 2.3]) Let $G$ be a domain in $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ and $1<p<\infty$. Let $M$ be a function in $C^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} \backslash\{0\}, \mathcal{B}\left(L_{q}(G)\right)\right)$ such that

$$
\mathcal{R}(\{M(\rho) \mid \rho \in \mathbb{R} \backslash\{0\}\})=\kappa_{0}<\infty, \quad \mathcal{R}\left(\left\{\rho M^{\prime}(\rho) \mid \rho \in \mathbb{R} \backslash\{0\}\right\}\right)=\kappa_{1}<\infty
$$

Then, the operator $T_{M}$ defined in (3.2) is extended to a bounded linear operator from $L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}(G)\right)$ into $L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}(G)\right)$. Moreover, denoting this extension by $T_{M}$, we have

$$
\left\|T_{M}\right\|_{\mathcal{B}\left(L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}(G)\right)\right)} \leq C\left(\kappa_{0}+\kappa_{1}\right)
$$

for some positive constant $C$ depending on $p, q, G$.
A sector $\Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma}$ is defined as

$$
\Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}=\{s \in \mathbb{C} \backslash\{0\}| | \arg s|\leq \pi-\epsilon,|s| \geq \gamma\}
$$

From Theorem 3.2, we obtain the next theorem.
Theorem 3.3. ([24, Theorem 2.8]) Let $1<p, q<\infty, 0<\epsilon<\pi / 2$ and $\gamma_{0} \geq 0$. Let $G$ be a domain in $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ and $\Phi_{s}$ be a function of $\tau \in \mathbb{R} \backslash\{0\}$ when $s=\gamma+i \tau \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma}$ with its value in $\mathcal{B}\left(L_{q}(G)\right)$. Assume that the sets $\left\{\Phi_{s} \mid s \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\right\}$ and $\left\{\left.\tau \frac{d}{d \tau} \Phi_{s} \right\rvert\,\right.$ $\left.s=\gamma+i \tau \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\right\}$ are $\mathcal{R}$-bounded families in $\mathcal{B}\left(L_{q}(G)\right)$. In addition, we assume that there exists a constant $M$ such that

$$
\mathcal{R}\left(\left\{\Phi_{s} \mid s \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\right\}\right) \leq M, \quad \mathcal{R}\left(\left\{\left.\tau \frac{d}{d \tau} \Phi_{s} \right\rvert\, s=\gamma+i \tau \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\right\}\right) \leq M
$$

Then, we have

$$
\left\|\Phi_{s} f\right\|_{L_{q}(G)} \leq C_{q} M\|f\|_{L_{q}(G)} \quad\left(f \in L_{q}(G), p \in \Sigma \epsilon, \gamma_{0}\right)
$$

for me constant $C_{q}$ depending on $q$.
Moreover, if we define the operator $\Psi$ of a function $f \in L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}(G)\right)$ by the formula:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Psi f(x, t)=\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1}\left[\Phi_{s} \mathcal{L}[f](s)\right](x, t)=e^{\gamma t} \mathcal{F}_{\tau}^{-1}\left[\Phi_{s} \mathcal{F}\left[e^{-\gamma t} f\right](\tau)\right](t) \tag{3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\mathcal{F}\left[e^{-\gamma t} f\right](\tau)=\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} e^{-(\gamma+i \tau) t} f(x, t) d t
$$

then there exists a constant $C_{p, q}$ depending on $p$ and $q$ such that

$$
\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \Psi f\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}(G)\right)} \leq C_{p, q} M\left\|e^{-\gamma t} f\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}(G)\right)}
$$

for any $\gamma \geq \gamma_{0}$.
Thus, we may investigate whether or not solutions whose forms are (3.3) satisfy the condition of Theorem 3.3. However, it is not easy to understand the definition of $\mathcal{R}$-boundedness and we couldn't directly solve the linearized by Theorem 3.2, hence we use a useful lemma.

Lemma 3.4. ([24, Lemma 5.4]) Let $0<\epsilon<\pi / 2,1<q<\infty$ and $\gamma_{0} \geq 0$. Suppose that $m_{1}$ and $m_{2}$ satisfy for $l=0,1$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} m_{1}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|}, \\
& \left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} m_{2}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}} A^{-\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|},
\end{aligned}
$$

respectively. We define $K_{1}, K_{2}$ and $K_{3}$ for $s \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}$ as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[K_{1}(s) g\right](x)=\int_{0}^{\infty} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[m_{1}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)|s|^{1 / 2} e^{-B_{ \pm} x_{n}} \hat{g}\left(\xi^{\prime}, y_{n}\right)\right]\left(x^{\prime}\right) d y_{n}} \\
& {\left[K_{2}(s) g\right](x)=\int_{0}^{\infty} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[m_{2}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right) A e^{-A x_{n}} \hat{g}\left(\xi^{\prime}, y_{n}\right)\right]\left(x^{\prime}\right) d y_{n}} \\
& {\left[K_{3}(s) g\right](x)=\int_{0}^{\infty} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[m_{1}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right) e^{-B_{ \pm} x_{n}} \hat{g}\left(\xi^{\prime}, y_{n}\right)\right]\left(x^{\prime}\right) d y_{n}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, for $l=0,1$ and $i=1,2,3$, the sets, $\left\{\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} K_{i}(s) \mid s \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\right\}$ are $\mathcal{R}$-bounded families in $\mathcal{B}\left(L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)$.

By Lemma 3.4, we may discuss boundedness of functions for $\mathcal{R}$-boundedness of operators.

## 4. Maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ Regularity; Proof of Theorem 2.5

In this section, we prove Theorem 2.5 by estimating explicit solution formula of (2.7). (2.7) is written by the following problem in the upper and the lower half spaces:

$$
\begin{align*}
\rho_{ \pm} \partial_{t} u_{ \pm}-\mu_{ \pm} \Delta u_{ \pm}+\nabla \pi_{ \pm}=f_{u} & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
\operatorname{div} u_{ \pm}=f_{d} & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu D(u) \nu \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket \nu-\sigma\left(\Delta^{\prime} h\right) \nu=g_{u} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket=g & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
u_{ \pm}(0)=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu D(u) \nu \cdot \nu / \rho \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi / \rho \rrbracket=g_{\pi} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho u \cdot \nu \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket=g_{h} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
h_{ \pm}(0)=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \tag{4.1}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\nu=e_{n}=(0, \cdots, 0,1)^{T}, u_{ \pm}=\left(u_{ \pm 1}, \cdots, u_{ \pm n}\right)^{T}, u^{\prime}=\left(u_{1}, \cdots, u_{n-1}\right)^{T}$ and $\rho_{ \pm}, \mu_{ \pm}$and $\sigma$ are positive constants.

If we set $u=v+w$ and $\pi=\tau+\kappa$ for a solution $(u, \pi)$ of (4.1), then $(v, \tau)$ and $(w, \kappa)$ satisfy the following problems:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\rho_{ \pm} \partial_{t} v_{ \pm}-\mu_{ \pm} \Delta v_{ \pm}+\nabla \tau_{ \pm}=f_{u} & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0 \\
\operatorname{div} v_{ \pm}=f_{d} & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket \mu\left(\partial_{n} v_{k}+\partial_{k} v_{n}\right) \rrbracket=-g_{u, k} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket 2 \mu \partial_{n} v_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \tau \rrbracket=-g_{u, n} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0,
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
\llbracket v_{k} \rrbracket=g_{k} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
v_{ \pm}(0)=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, \\
\llbracket(2 \mu / \rho) \partial_{n} v_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \tau / \rho \rrbracket=-g_{\pi} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0,  \tag{4.2}\\
\rho_{ \pm} \partial_{t} w_{ \pm}-\mu_{ \pm} \Delta w_{ \pm}+\nabla \kappa_{ \pm}=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
\operatorname{div} w_{ \pm}=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket \mu\left(\partial_{n} w_{k}+\partial_{k} w_{n}\right) \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket 2 \mu \partial_{n} w_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \kappa \rrbracket=-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket w_{k} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
w_{ \pm}(0)=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, \\
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho w_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket=g_{h}+\llbracket \rho v_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
h_{ \pm}(0)=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n} .
\end{align*}
$$

Let $\mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}$ denote the partial Fourier transform with respect to $x^{\prime}$ and its inversion transform

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}}\left[u\left(\cdot, x_{n}\right)\right]\left(\xi^{\prime}\right)=\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} e^{-i x^{\prime} \cdot \xi^{\prime}} u\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) d x^{\prime} \\
& \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[u\left(\cdot, \xi_{n}\right)\right]\left(x^{\prime}\right)=(2 \pi)^{-n+1} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} e^{i x^{\prime} \cdot \xi^{\prime}} u\left(\xi^{\prime}, \xi_{n}\right) d \xi^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

and let $\mathcal{L}_{t}$ and $\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1}$ denote the Laplace transform and its inversion transform

$$
\mathcal{L}_{t}[u](s)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-s t} u(t) d t, \quad \mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1}[u](t)=(2 \pi)^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{s t} u(s) d \tau
$$

We use the symbol: $\hat{u}=\mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}[u]$. Set

$$
A=\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|, B_{ \pm}=\sqrt{\frac{\rho_{ \pm}}{\mu_{ \pm}} s+A^{2}} \text { with } \operatorname{Re} B_{ \pm}>0
$$

First we solve (4.2). We could deduce the case where $f_{u}=f_{d}=0$ in the problem (4.2) (e.g. Shibata and Shimizu [24, Section 3]). Using the Fourier transform with respect to $x^{\prime}$ and the Laplace transform with respect to $t$, we can convert the problem (4.2) into ordinary differential equations of $x_{n}$ with $f_{u}=f_{d}=0$;

$$
\begin{align*}
B_{ \pm}^{2} \hat{v}_{ \pm k}-\partial_{n}^{2} \hat{v}_{ \pm k}+\left(i \xi_{k} / \mu_{ \pm}\right) \hat{\tau}_{ \pm}=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}  \tag{4.4}\\
B_{ \pm}^{2} \hat{v}_{ \pm n}-\partial_{n}^{2} \hat{v}_{ \pm n}+\mu_{ \pm}^{-1} \partial_{n} \hat{\tau}_{ \pm}=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}  \tag{4.5}\\
\Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} \hat{v}_{ \pm k}+\partial_{n} \hat{v}_{ \pm n}=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n},  \tag{4.6}\\
\left.\hat{v}_{+k}\right|_{x_{n}}=0-\left.\hat{v}_{-k}\right|_{x_{n}=0}=\hat{g}_{k} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n},  \tag{4.7}\\
\llbracket \mu\left(\partial_{n} \hat{v}_{k}+i \xi_{k} \hat{v}_{n}\right)_{k} \rrbracket=-\hat{g}_{u, k} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n},  \tag{4.8}\\
\llbracket 2 \mu \partial_{n} \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \hat{\tau} \rrbracket=-\hat{g}_{u, n} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n},  \tag{4.9}\\
\llbracket(2 \mu / \rho) \partial_{n} \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \hat{\pi} / \rho \rrbracket=-\hat{g}_{\pi} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \tag{4.10}
\end{align*}
$$

$$
k=1, \cdots, n-1
$$

From (4.4) and (4.5), it holds that

$$
B_{ \pm}^{2}\left(\Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} \hat{v}_{ \pm k}+\partial_{n} \hat{v}_{ \pm n}\right)-\partial_{n}^{2}\left(\Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} \hat{v}_{ \pm k}+\partial_{n} \hat{v}_{ \pm n}\right)+\mu_{ \pm}^{-1}\left(-A^{2}+\partial_{n}^{2}\right) \hat{\tau}=0
$$

so by (4.6), we gain

$$
\left(A^{2}-\partial_{n}^{2}\right) \mu_{ \pm}^{-1} \hat{\tau}_{ \pm}=0
$$

Moreover, from this equation, (4.4) and (4.5), it is showed that

$$
\left(A^{2}-\partial_{n}^{2}\right)\left(B_{ \pm}^{2}-\partial_{n}^{2}\right) \hat{v}_{ \pm m}=0 \quad \text { for } m=1, \cdots, n
$$

We look for solutions whose forms are;

$$
\begin{align*}
\hat{\tau}_{+}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)=\mu_{+} R e^{-A x_{n}} & \text { for } x_{n}>0,  \tag{4.11}\\
\hat{\tau}_{-}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)=\mu_{-} R^{\prime} e^{A x_{n}} & \text { for } x_{n}<0,  \tag{4.12}\\
\hat{v}_{+m}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)=P_{m} e^{-A x_{n}}+Q_{m} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} & \text { for } x_{n}>0  \tag{4.13}\\
\hat{v}_{-m}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)=P_{m}^{\prime} e^{A x_{n}}+Q_{m}^{\prime} e^{B_{-} x_{n}} & \text { for } x_{n}<0 . \tag{4.14}
\end{align*}
$$

Generally, we give the solution of the following equation:

$$
\left(A^{2}-\partial_{n}^{2}\right) f=0
$$

as

$$
f=C_{1} e^{-A x_{n}}+C_{2} e^{A x_{n}}
$$

but $e^{A x_{n}} \rightarrow \infty\left(x_{n} \rightarrow \infty\right)$, so we couldn't use Fourier transform for $f$ when $x_{n} \rightarrow \infty$. Oppositely, $e^{-A x_{n}} \rightarrow \infty\left(x_{n} \rightarrow-\infty\right)$ if $x_{n}<0$. In the same way, the function:

$$
g=C_{1} e^{-A x_{n}}+C_{2} e^{A x_{n}}+C_{3} e^{-B x_{n}}+C_{4} e^{B x_{n}}
$$

is the general solution of

$$
\left(A^{2}-\partial_{n}^{2}\right)\left(B^{2}-\partial_{n}^{2}\right) g=0
$$

but we should set $C_{2}=C_{4}=0$ in case $x_{n}>0$ and $C_{1}=C_{3}=0$ if $x_{n}<0$ because of $\operatorname{Re} B_{ \pm}>0$ and $\left|e^{B_{ \pm}}\right|=\left|e^{\operatorname{Re} B_{ \pm}+i \operatorname{Im} B_{ \pm}}\right|=e^{\operatorname{Re} B_{ \pm}}$. Thus, we look for solutions whose forms are (4.11)-(4.14).

We set

$$
\alpha_{ \pm}=-\mu_{ \pm} A^{2}\left(3 B_{ \pm}-A\right) /\left(2 B_{ \pm}\left(B_{ \pm}+A\right)\right), \beta=\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) / 2
$$

$R, R^{\prime}, P_{m}, P_{m}^{\prime}, Q_{m}, Q_{m}^{\prime}$ are determined by

$$
\begin{align*}
R & =\left(\alpha_{+}+\alpha_{-}-\beta\right)^{-1}\left\{\left(-2 \alpha_{-}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) \operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g\right. \\
& +\left(\mu_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(\alpha_{-}+\mu_{-} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)\right) \hat{g}_{u, n} \\
& +\left(\mu_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(\alpha_{-}-\beta-\mu_{+} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right) \hat{g}_{u, n} \\
& +\left(\mu_{-}\left(-1+\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1} \rho_{+}\left(\alpha_{-}+\mu_{-} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)\right) \hat{g}_{\pi} \\
& +\left(\mu_{+}\left(-1+\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1} \rho_{-}\left(\alpha_{-}-\beta-\mu_{+} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right) \hat{g}_{\pi} \\
& \left.-\Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} \hat{g}_{u, k}\right\}, \tag{4.15}
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
R^{\prime} & =\left(\alpha_{+}+\alpha_{-}-\beta\right)^{-1}\left\{\left(2 \alpha_{+}-\mu_{+} B_{+}\right) \operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g\right. \\
& +\left(\mu_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\alpha_{+}-\mu_{+} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right) \hat{g}_{u, n} \\
& +\left(\mu_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\alpha_{+}+\beta+\mu_{-} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)\right) \hat{g}_{u, n} \\
& +\left(\mu_{+}\left(-1+\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1} \rho_{-}\left(-\alpha_{+}-\mu_{+} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right) \hat{g}_{\pi} \\
& +\left(\mu_{-}\left(-1+\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1} \rho_{+}\left(-\alpha_{+}+\beta+\mu_{-} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right) \hat{g}_{\pi} \\
& \left.-\Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} \hat{g}_{u, k}\right\},  \tag{4.16}\\
P_{k} & =-i \mu_{+} \xi_{k} R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right), \quad P_{n}=\mu_{+} A R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right),  \tag{4.17}\\
P_{k}^{\prime}= & -i \mu_{-} \xi_{k} R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right), \quad P_{n}^{\prime}=-\mu_{-} A R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right),  \tag{4.18}\\
Q_{k} & =\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)^{-1}\left[-\left(\mu_{+} A+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) i \mu_{+} \xi_{k} R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)+\mu_{+}^{2} i \xi_{k} A R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)\right. \\
& +i \xi_{k}\left\{\left(2 B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\rho_{-} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right)\right. \\
& \left.\quad-\left(A / B_{+}\right) \mu_{+}^{2} A R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)-\mu_{+} R /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right\} \\
& -\left(B_{-}-A\right) i \mu_{-}^{2} \xi_{k} R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right)+\mu_{-}^{2} i \xi_{k} A R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right) \\
& -i \xi_{k}\left\{\left(2 B_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\rho_{+} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right)+\left(A / B_{-}\right) \mu_{-}^{2} A R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right)\right. \\
& \left.\left.+\mu_{-} R^{\prime} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)\right\}+\mu_{-} B_{-} \hat{g}_{k}+\hat{g}_{u, k}\right],  \tag{4.19}\\
Q_{k}^{\prime} & =\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)^{-1}\left[-\left(B_{+}-A\right) i \mu_{+}^{2} \xi_{k} R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)+\mu_{+}^{2} i \xi_{k} A R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)\right. \\
& +i \xi_{k}\left\{\left(2 B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\rho_{-} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right)\right. \\
& \left.\quad-\left(A / B_{+}\right) \mu_{+}^{2} A R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)-\mu_{+} R /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right\} \\
& +\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} A\right) i \mu_{-} \xi_{k} R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right)+\mu_{-}^{2} i \xi_{k} A R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right) \\
& -i \xi_{k}\left\{\left(2 B_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\rho_{+} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right)+\left(A / B_{-}\right) \mu_{-}^{2} A R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right)\right. \\
& \left.\left.+\mu_{-} R^{\prime} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)\right\}-\mu_{+} B_{+} \hat{g}_{k}-\hat{g}_{u, k}\right] . \tag{4.20}
\end{align*}
$$

Using

$$
\begin{align*}
f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right) & =\mu_{+} A^{2}\left(3 B_{+}-A\right) B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)+\mu_{-} A^{2}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right) B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right) \\
& +\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) B_{+} B_{-}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\left(B_{-}+A\right) \tag{4.21}
\end{align*}
$$

we deform $\hat{\tau}_{+}$;

$$
\begin{aligned}
\hat{\tau}_{+}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) & =\left(f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right)^{-1} \times \\
& {\left[-2 B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\left(\mu_{-} A^{2}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right)+\mu_{-} B_{-}^{2}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right) e^{-A x_{n}} \operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g\right.} \\
& -\left(2 \rho_{-} \mu_{-} A^{2}\left(B_{-}-A\right) B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right) /\left(\mu_{-} \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right)\right) e^{-A x_{n}} \hat{g}_{u, n} \\
& +\left(\left(\rho _ { + } ( B _ { + } + A ) \left(\mu_{-} A^{2} B_{+}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right)+\mu_{+} A^{2} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right.\right.\right. \\
& \left.\left.\left.+\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) B_{+} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right)\right) /\left(\mu_{+} \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right)\right) e^{-A x_{n}} \hat{g}_{u, n} \\
& +\left(2 \rho_{+} \rho_{-} \mu_{-} A^{2}\left(B_{-}-A\right) B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right) /\left(\mu_{-} \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right)\right) e^{-A x_{n}} \hat{g}_{\pi} \\
& -\left(\rho _ { + } \rho _ { - } ( B _ { + } + A ) \left(\mu_{-} A^{2} B_{+}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right)+\mu_{+} A^{2} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right.\right. \\
& \left.\left.+\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) B_{+} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right)\right) /\left(\mu_{+} \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right) e^{-A x_{n}} \hat{g}_{\pi}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\left.+\Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} B_{+} B_{-}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\left(B_{-}+A\right) e^{-A x_{n}} \hat{g}_{u, k}\right]
$$

We consider $\mathcal{R}$-boundedness of solution operators defined in a sector

$$
\Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}=\left\{s \in \mathbb{C} \backslash\{0\}| | \arg s\left|\leq \pi-\epsilon,|s| \geq \gamma_{0}\right\}\right.
$$

with $0<\epsilon<\pi / 2$ and $\gamma_{0} \geq 1$ large enough (see Section 3).
Lemma 4.1. Let $l=0,1$. For every $s \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| & \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{5} \\
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1}\right| & \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-5} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. This lemma is proved in the same way as Lemma 5.5 in [20].
Refining Lemma 4.6 and Lemma 4.8 in [23], we derive the following estimates for $l=0,1$;

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l}\left(2 B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\left(\mu_{-} A^{2}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right)+\mu_{-} B_{-}^{2}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right)\right)\right| \\
& \left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l}\left(2 \rho_{-} \mu_{-} A^{2}\left(B_{-}-A\right) B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right)\right|, \\
& \mid D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l}\left(\rho _ { + } ( B _ { + } + A ) \left(\mu_{-} A^{2} B_{+}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right)+\mu_{+} A^{2} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right.\right. \\
& \left.\left.\quad \quad \quad+\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) B_{+} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right)\right) \mid, \\
& \left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l}\left(i \xi_{k} B_{+} B_{-}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right)\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{5} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|} . \tag{4.22}
\end{align*}
$$

Because of Lemma 4.1 and (4.22), we could make use of the following lemma. By Lemma 3.4 and Volevich trick, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \nabla \tau_{ \pm}\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)} \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}} & \left(\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(g, \nabla g, \nabla^{2} g\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)}\right. \\
& \left.+\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(g_{u}, \nabla g_{u}, g_{\pi}, \nabla g_{\pi}\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)}\right) \tag{4.23}
\end{align*}
$$

Now we calculate $v_{k}, k=1, \ldots, n-1$. By (4.13), we could deform $\hat{v}_{+k}$ as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \hat{v}_{+k}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \\
&=-\frac{i \mu_{+}}{\rho_{+}} \frac{1}{s} \xi_{k} R e^{-A x_{n}}+m_{1}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right) \frac{1}{s} \xi_{k} R e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}+m_{2}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right) \frac{1}{s} \xi_{k} R^{\prime} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} \\
&-\frac{i \mu_{+}}{2} \frac{1}{B_{+}\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)} \xi_{k} R e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}-\frac{i \mu_{-}}{2} \frac{1}{B_{-}\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)} \xi_{k} R^{\prime} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} \\
&+\frac{i}{2\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)} \frac{1}{B_{+}\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)} \xi_{k} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}\left(-\rho_{-} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right) \\
&-\frac{i}{2\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)} \frac{1}{B_{-}\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)} \xi_{k} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}\left(-\rho_{+} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right) \\
&+\frac{\mu_{-} B_{-}}{\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} \hat{g}_{k}+\frac{1}{\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} \hat{g}_{u, k}
\end{aligned}
$$

where both $m_{1}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)$ and $m_{2}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)$ satisfy

$$
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} m_{l^{\prime}}(s, \xi)\right| \leq C A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}
$$

for $l=0,1$ and $l^{\prime}=1,2$. For terms which carry $A$ or $\xi_{k}$, we may estimate them like $\tau_{+}$. For terms which do not carry $A$ or $\xi_{k}$;

$$
\mu_{-} B_{-}\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)^{-1} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} \hat{g}_{k},\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu-B_{-}\right)^{-1} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} \hat{g}_{u, k}
$$

we pay attention that

$$
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} \mu_{-} B_{-}\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)^{-1}\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}
$$

and

$$
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l}\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)^{-1}\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-1-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}
$$

hold for $l=0,1$ in the view of regularity of $g_{k}$ and $g_{u, k}$. In order to estimate $v_{+n}$, we use the following formula of $v_{+n}$ in view of (12.3) and (12.4) in Section 12 below,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\hat{v}_{+n}\left(\xi^{\prime}, x_{n}, s\right)=\left(\mu_{+} A R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)\right) e^{-A x_{n}}+\Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1}\left(i \xi_{k} / B_{+}\right) Q_{k} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} \tag{4.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

Employing this formula, we could estimate $v_{n}$ like $v_{k}$ because for $l=0,1$ it holds that

$$
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l}\left(\xi_{k} / B_{+}\right)\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}} A^{-\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|}
$$

We don't make use of the description of $\hat{v}_{+n}$ :

$$
\hat{v}_{+n}\left(\xi^{\prime}, x_{n}, s\right)=\left(\mu_{+} A R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)\right) e^{-A x_{n}}+Q_{n} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}
$$

where
$Q_{n}=\left(2 \mu_{+} B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\rho_{-} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right)-\left(A / B_{+}\right)\left(\mu_{+} A R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)\right)-R /\left(2 B_{+}\right)$
(see Section 12 below) because we couldn't apply Lemma 3.4 to the term ( $R /$ $\left.\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right) e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}$. Lemma 3.4 avails estimate of $\gamma v_{+}$and $\partial_{t} v_{+}$such that

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(\gamma v_{+}, \partial_{t} v_{+}\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)} \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(g, \partial_{t} g, \nabla g, \nabla^{2} g\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)}\right. \\
\left.+\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(g_{u}, \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} g_{u}, \nabla g_{u}, g_{\pi}, \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} g_{\pi}, \nabla g_{\pi}\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)}\right) \tag{4.25}
\end{gather*}
$$

Moreover, we see by (4.14)

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(\gamma v_{-}, \partial_{t} v_{-}\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{-}^{n}\right)\right)} \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(g, \partial_{t} g, \nabla g, \nabla^{2} g\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{-}^{n}\right)\right)}\right. \\
& +\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(g_{u}, \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} g_{u}, \nabla g_{u}, g_{\pi}, \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} g_{\pi}, \nabla g_{\pi}\right)\right\|_{\left.L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{-}^{n}\right)\right)\right)} \tag{4.26}
\end{align*}
$$

By using the identity $(1-\Delta) v_{ \pm}=v_{ \pm}-\mu_{ \pm}^{-1} \rho_{ \pm} \partial_{t} v_{ \pm}$, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\| e^{-\gamma t}\left(v_{ \pm}, \nabla v_{ \pm},\right. & \left.\nabla^{2} v_{ \pm}\right) \|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)} \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(g, \partial_{t} g, \nabla g, \nabla^{2} g\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)}\right. \\
& +\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(g_{u}, \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} g_{u}, \nabla g_{u}, g_{\pi}, \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} g_{\pi}, \nabla g_{\pi}\right)\right\|_{\left.L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)\right)} . \tag{4.27}
\end{align*}
$$

Now, we investigate the regularity of $h$. Defining $L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)$ as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right) \\
& =s f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)+\llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} \sigma A^{2}\left\{2 \rho_{+} \rho_{-} A^{2}\left(B_{+}-A\right)\left(B_{-}-A\right)\right. \\
& +A^{2}\left(\rho_{+}^{2} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)+\rho_{-}^{2} B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right) \\
& +A^{3}\left(\mu_{-} \mu_{+}^{-1} \rho_{+}^{2}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right)+\mu_{+} \mu_{-}^{-1} \rho_{-}^{2}\left(3 B_{+}-A\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.+\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) A\left(\mu_{+}^{-1} \rho_{+}^{2} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)+\mu_{-}^{-1} \rho_{-}^{2} B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right)\right\} \tag{4.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\hat{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)=f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right) L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1}\left(\hat{g}_{h}+\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right) . \tag{4.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 4.2. Let $l=0,1$. For every $s \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
&\left|L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3}\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{2}\right) \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{6}  \tag{4.30}\\
&\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1}\right| \\
& \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-3}\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{2}\right)^{-1} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|} \\
& \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-6} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|} \tag{4.31}
\end{align*}
$$

hold.
Proof. We use symbols that are used in Lemma 6.1 in [23]. Let $\delta$ and $\mathcal{O}(\delta)$ be a small number determined later and a symbol satisfying $|\mathcal{O}(\delta)| \leq C \delta$, respectively. Suppose $\delta \leq \min \left(\rho_{+} / \mu_{+}, \rho_{-} / \mu_{-}\right)$.

First we prove (4.30) in the case where

$$
\left|\rho_{ \pm} \mu_{ \pm}^{-1} s A^{-2}\right| \leq \delta .
$$

If we write

$$
B_{ \pm}=A(1+\mathcal{O}(\delta))
$$

then we obtain from (4.29) and (4.21)

$$
\begin{aligned}
L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)=s\left(\mu_{+}+\mu_{-}\right) & A^{5}(9+16 \mathcal{O}(\delta)) \\
+\llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} \sigma & A^{3}\left\{A^{3}\left(\rho_{+}^{2}+\rho_{-}^{2}\right)(2+3 \mathcal{O}(\delta))\right. \\
& +A^{3}\left(\mu_{-} \mu_{+}^{-1} \rho_{+}^{2}+\mu_{+} \mu_{-}^{-1} \rho_{-}^{2}\right)(2+3 \mathcal{O}(\delta)) \\
& \left.+A^{3}\left(\mu_{+}+\mu_{-}\right)\left(\mu_{+}^{-1} \rho_{+}^{2}+\mu_{-}^{-1} \rho_{-}^{2}\right)(2+3 \mathcal{O}(\delta))\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $A \geq 2^{-1}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)$, if we choose a $\delta$ properly, in the same way as the proof of Lemma 6.1 in [23] we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| & \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3}\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{2}\right) \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{6} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Secondly, we prove (4.30) in the case where

$$
\left|\rho_{ \pm} \mu_{ \pm}^{-1} s A^{-2}\right| \geq \delta .
$$

By Lemma 4.6, Lemma 4.8 in [23] and Lemma 4.1,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| & \geq\left|s \| f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right|-C \sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} A^{3}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3} \\
& \geq C_{1}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3}\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}-\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} A^{3}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Because

$$
A \leq\left(\min \left(\rho_{+} / \mu_{+}, \rho_{-} / \mu_{-}\right)\right)^{1 / 2} \delta^{-1 / 2}|s|^{1 / 2},|s|^{-1} \leq \gamma_{0}^{-1}
$$

there exists $C_{2}>0$ such that

$$
|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}-\llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} A^{3} \geq|s|^{2}\left(1-C_{2} \gamma_{0}^{-1 / 2}\right)
$$

Combining the inequality above and

$$
\begin{aligned}
|s|^{2}=\left(|s|^{2}+|s|^{2}\right) / 2 & \geq C\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} /\left\lceil\rrbracket^{2}\right)\right. \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}} \gamma_{0}^{1 / 2}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+|s|^{1 / 2}\right)\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2} \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3},
\end{aligned}
$$

we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| & \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3}\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{2}\right) \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{6} .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the Bell formula, we obtain (4.31) as the similar manner in the proof of Lemma 6.1 in [23].

By using an extension

$$
\left.\hat{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)=f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right) L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1} e^{-A x_{n}}\left(\hat{g}_{h}+\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right)
$$

from Lemma 3.4 , Lemma 4.1 and Lemma 4.2, we have

$$
e^{-\gamma t} \nabla h, e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t} \nabla h, e^{-\gamma t} \nabla^{2} h, e^{-\gamma t} \nabla^{3} h, e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t} \nabla^{2} h \in L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

Since the problem (4.3) is the case where we set $f_{u}=f_{d}=g_{u, k}=0$ and $g_{u, n}=$ $\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h$ in the problem (4.2) and add two equations from below in (4.3), estimates (4.23)-(4.27) hold for $w_{ \pm}$and $\kappa_{ \pm}$, too. In order to prove $e^{-\gamma t} h \in L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)$, we use an extension;

$$
\hat{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)=f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right) L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}\left(\hat{g}_{h}+\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right)
$$

and the identity;

$$
\frac{f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}=\frac{1}{s}-\frac{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-} A\right)-s f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}{s L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}
$$

It is clear that

$$
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} s^{-1}\right| \leq|s|^{-1}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|} \leq \gamma_{0}^{-1}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}
$$

for $l=0,1$. By (4.28),

$$
L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)-s f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)=\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} A M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)
$$

where $M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)$ is a function satisfying

$$
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{5} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}
$$

In view of Lemma 3.4, we see

$$
e^{-\gamma t} h, e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t} h, e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t}^{2} h, \Lambda_{\gamma}^{3 / 2} h, \nabla \Lambda_{\gamma}^{3 / 2} h \in L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

In fact, by using the Volevich trick: if $f\left(x, y_{n}\right) \rightarrow 0\left(y_{n} \rightarrow \infty\right)$,

$$
f(x, 0)=-\int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{\partial f}{\partial y_{n}}\left(x, y_{n}\right) d y_{n}
$$

and $B_{+}=\left\{\left(\rho_{+} / \mu_{+}\right) s+A^{2}\right\} / B_{+}$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[\partial_{t}^{2} h \rrbracket\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)=s^{2} \hat{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)\right. \\
&=\left(s-\frac{\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} s M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)}{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)} A\right) e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}\left(\hat{g}_{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)+\frac{\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}\right) \\
&=-\int_{0}^{\infty} \partial_{y}\left\{\left(s-\frac{\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} s M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)}{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)} A\right) e^{-B_{+}\left(x_{n}+y_{n}\right)}\left(\hat{g}_{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, y_{n}\right)+\frac{\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, y_{n}\right) \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}\right)\right\} d y \\
&= \int_{0}^{\infty} s^{\frac{1}{2}} e^{-B_{+}\left(x_{n}+y_{n}\right)}\left\{\frac{\rho_{+}}{\mu_{+}} \frac{s^{\frac{1}{2}}}{B_{+}}\left(s \hat{g}_{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)+\frac{\llbracket \rho s \hat{v}_{n}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}\right)\right. \\
&\left.-s^{\frac{1}{2}} \partial_{n} \hat{g}_{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)-s^{\frac{1}{2}} \llbracket \frac{\llbracket \rho \partial_{n} \hat{v}_{n}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}\right\} d y \\
&+ \int_{0}^{\infty} A e^{-B_{+}\left(x_{n}+y_{n}\right)}\left(\frac{A}{B_{+}} s \hat{g}_{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)+\frac{A}{B_{+}} \frac{\llbracket \rho s \hat{v}_{n}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}\right) d y \\
&- \int_{0}^{\infty} A e^{-B_{+}\left(x_{n}+y_{n}\right)}\left\{\frac{\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket}{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)\right. \\
& L\left.s \hat{g}_{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)+\frac{\llbracket \rho s \hat{v}_{n}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}\right)  \tag{4.32}\\
&\left.\quad-\frac{\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} s^{\frac{1}{2}} M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)}{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}\left(s^{\frac{1}{2}} \partial_{n} \hat{g}_{h}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)+\frac{\llbracket \rho s^{\frac{1}{2}} \partial_{n} \hat{v}_{n}\left(s, \xi^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}\right)\right\} d y .
\end{align*}
$$

Since $g_{h}, v \in \mathbb{G}_{h}$ and

$$
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} \frac{\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} \beta M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)}{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}, \quad \beta=s^{\frac{1}{2}} \text { or } B_{+},
$$

we could apply Lemma 3.4 to the solution formula (4.32). Here we regard $\nabla \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} v_{n}$ in (4.34) as a given function because we know (4.25), (4.26), (4.27) and the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
W_{p}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \tag{4.33}
\end{equation*}
$$

(cf. Proposition 2.9 in [22]). After all, it holds that

$$
\begin{align*}
&\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(h, \partial_{t} h, \nabla h, \partial_{t}^{2} h, \partial_{t} \nabla h, \nabla^{2} h, \nabla^{3} h, \partial_{t} \nabla^{2} h, \Lambda_{\gamma}^{3 / 2} h, \nabla \Lambda_{\gamma}^{3 / 2} h\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)} \\
& \leq C\left(\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(g_{h}, \partial_{t} g_{h}, \nabla g_{h}, \nabla^{2} g_{h}, \partial_{t} v_{n}, \nabla \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} v_{n}\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)} .\right. \tag{4.34}
\end{align*}
$$

In the end, we refer that we could prove that $v, w, \tau, \kappa$ vanish for $t<0$ in the same way as Section 3 in [24]. We have thus proved Theorem 2.5.

## 5. Local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ Well-Posedness; Proof of Theorem 1.1

In this section, we prove Theorem 1.1. The nonlinear problem (1.1)-(1.3) can be transformed to a problem on $\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}:=\mathbb{R}^{n} \backslash\left[\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times\{0\}\right]$ by means of the transformations

$$
\begin{aligned}
& u\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right):=\left(u^{\prime}, u_{n}\right)^{\top}\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)\right) \\
& \bar{\theta}\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right):=\theta\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)\right)-\theta_{\infty} \\
& \bar{\pi}\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right):=\pi\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)\right)-\pi_{\infty}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $t \in J=[0, T], x^{\prime} \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, x_{n} \in \mathbb{R}, x_{n} \neq 0$. Here $\theta_{\infty}>0$ denotes the (equilibrium) temperature at infinity and $\pi_{\infty}$ the corresponding (equilibrium) pressure at infinity defined by the relations

$$
\llbracket \psi\left(\theta_{\infty}\right) \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi_{\infty} / \rho \rrbracket=0, \quad \llbracket \pi_{\infty} \rrbracket=0
$$

With a slight abuse of notation we will denote in the sequel the transformed velocity again by $u$, the transformed temperature by $\theta$, and the transformed pressure by $\pi$. For given initial data $u_{0}(x)$ and $\theta_{0}(x)$, we set again $u_{0}\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right):=$ $u_{0}\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right)$ and $\theta_{0}\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right):=\theta_{0}\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right)-\theta_{\infty}$, and define

$$
\mu_{0}=\mu\left(\theta_{\infty}\right), \quad \kappa_{0}=\kappa\left(\theta_{\infty}\right), \quad d_{0}=d\left(\theta_{\infty}\right), \quad l_{0}=l\left(\theta_{\infty}\right)
$$

We remark that $\mu_{0}, \kappa_{0}, d_{0}$ and $l_{0}$ are constants. With this notation we have the transformed problem

$$
\begin{array}{rlrl}
\rho \partial_{t} u-\mu_{0} \Delta u+\nabla \pi & =F_{u}(u, \pi, \theta, h) & & \text { in } \quad \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\operatorname{div} u & =F_{d}(u, h) & & \text { in } \quad \dot{R}^{n}, \\
t>0, \\
-\llbracket \mu_{0}\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket & =G_{u^{\prime}}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \\
t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu_{0} \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h & =G_{u_{n}}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
\llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket & =G(u, h) & & \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
\rho \kappa_{0} \partial_{t} \theta-d_{0} \Delta \theta & =F_{\theta}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { in } \quad \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\llbracket \theta \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
-\llbracket d_{0} \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket & =G_{\theta}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket\left(\mu_{0} / \rho\right) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi / \rho \rrbracket & =G_{\pi}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, t>0, \\
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho u_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & =G_{h}(u, h) & & \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, t>0,  \tag{5.1}\\
u(0)=u_{0}, \quad \theta(0) & =\theta_{0} & & \text { in } \quad \dot{R}^{n}, \\
h(0) & =h_{0} & & \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1},
\end{array}
$$

where the phase flux $j$ already has been eliminated, according to Section 1. Here it reads

$$
j=\frac{\llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h}{\sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}} \llbracket 1 / \rho \rrbracket}=\llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket \frac{\sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}}}{\llbracket 1 / \rho \rrbracket} .
$$

The nonlinear right hand sides are defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& F_{u}(u, \pi, \theta, h)=\left(F_{u^{\prime}}(u, \pi, \theta, h), F_{u_{n}}(u, \theta, h)\right)^{\top}, \\
& F_{u^{\prime}}(u, \pi, \theta, h)=\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right) \Delta u^{\prime} \\
& +\mu(\theta)\left(-\Delta^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u^{\prime}-2 \nabla^{\prime} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} \partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \partial_{n}^{2} u^{\prime}\right) \\
& -\rho\left(u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}+u_{n} \partial_{n} u^{\prime}-u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u^{\prime}\right)+\rho \partial_{t} h \partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} \pi \\
& +\left\{\left(\nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}+\left[\nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}\right]^{\top}\right)-\left(\nabla^{\prime} h \otimes \partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\partial_{n} u^{\prime} \otimes \nabla^{\prime} h\right)\right\} \mu^{\prime}(\theta) \nabla^{\prime} \theta \\
& +\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}-\nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u_{n}\right) \mu^{\prime}(\theta) \partial_{n} \theta, \\
& F_{u_{n}}(u, \theta, h)=\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right) \Delta u_{n} \\
& +\mu(\theta)\left(-\Delta^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u_{n}-2 \nabla^{\prime} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} \partial_{n} u_{n}+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \partial_{n}^{2} u_{n}\right) \\
& -\rho\left(u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} u_{n}+u_{n} \partial_{n} u_{n}-u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u_{n}\right)+\rho \partial_{t} h \partial_{n} u_{n} \\
& +\left(\left[\partial_{n} u^{\prime}\right]^{\top}+\left[\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right]^{\top}-\partial_{n} u_{n}\left[\nabla^{\prime} h\right]^{\top}\right) \mu^{\prime}(\theta) \nabla^{\prime} \theta+2 \partial_{n} u_{n} \mu^{\prime}(\theta) \partial_{n} \theta, \\
& F_{d}(u, h)=\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot \partial_{n} u^{\prime}=\partial_{n}\left(\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot u^{\prime}\right), \\
& G_{u^{\prime}}(u, \theta, h)=\llbracket\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right)\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket-\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left(\nabla u^{\prime}+\left[\nabla u^{\prime}\right]^{\mathrm{T}}\right) \rrbracket \nabla^{\prime} h \\
& +\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left\{\nabla^{\prime} h\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)+\partial_{n} u^{\prime}\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}-\nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u_{n}\right\} \rrbracket \\
& +\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left\{-\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h+2 \partial_{n} u_{n}+\partial_{n} u_{n}\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right\} \rrbracket \nabla^{\prime} h \\
& +\llbracket \rho^{-1} \rrbracket\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right) \llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket^{2} \nabla^{\prime} h, \\
& G_{u_{n}}(u, \theta, h)=\llbracket\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right) 2 \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket \\
& +\llbracket \mu(\theta) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}-\llbracket \rho^{-1} \rrbracket\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right) \llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket^{2}-\sigma J(h), \\
& G(u, h)=-\llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket \nabla^{\prime} h, \\
& F_{\theta}(u, \theta, h)=\rho\left(\kappa_{0}-\kappa(\theta)\right) \partial_{t} \theta+\left(d(\theta)-d_{0}\right) \Delta \theta \\
& +\rho \kappa(\theta)\left\{\partial_{t} h \partial_{n} \theta-u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla \theta+\left(u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right) \partial_{n} \theta-u_{n} \partial_{n} \theta\right\} \\
& +d^{\prime}(\theta)\left\{\left|\nabla^{\prime} \theta-\nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} \theta\right|^{2}+\left(\partial_{n} \theta\right)^{2}\right\} \\
& +(\mu(\theta) / 2)\left|\nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}+\left[\nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}\right]^{\top}-\nabla^{\prime} h \otimes \partial_{n} u^{\prime}-\partial_{n} u^{\prime} \otimes \nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \\
& +\mu(\theta)\left[\left|\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} w-\partial_{n} u_{n} \nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}+2\left|\partial_{n} u_{n}\right|^{2}\right], \\
& G_{\theta}(u, \theta, h)=\llbracket\left(d(\theta)-d_{0}\right) \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket-\llbracket d(\theta) \nabla^{\prime} \theta \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket \\
& +(l(\theta) / \llbracket 1 / \rho \rrbracket)\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right) \llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket, \\
& G_{\pi}(u, \theta, h)=-\llbracket \psi\left(\theta+\theta_{\infty}\right)-\psi\left(\theta_{\infty}\right) \rrbracket+2 \llbracket\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right) \partial_{n} u_{n} / \rho \rrbracket \\
& -\llbracket \frac{1}{2 \rho^{2}} \rrbracket\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right) \llbracket \frac{1}{\rho} \rrbracket^{-2} \llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket^{2}-2 \llbracket \frac{\mu(\theta)}{\rho} \partial_{n} u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket \\
& +\frac{2}{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}} \llbracket \frac{\mu(\theta)}{\rho}\left\{\left(\nabla u^{\prime} \nabla^{\prime} h\right) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h-\nabla^{\prime} u_{n} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right\} \rrbracket \text {, } \\
& G_{h}(u, h)=-\frac{\llbracket \rho u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The curvature of $\Gamma(t)$ is given by

$$
H(\Gamma(t))=\operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}}\left(\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)}{\sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)\right|^{2}}}\right)=\Delta^{\prime} h-J(h)
$$

with

$$
J(h)=\frac{\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \Delta^{\prime} h}{\left(1+\sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}}\right) \sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}}}+\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}},
$$

where $\nabla^{\prime 2} h$ denotes the Hessian of $h$.
Concerning the boundary condition

$$
\begin{equation*}
\llbracket \rho^{-1} \rrbracket j^{2} \nu_{\Gamma}-\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left(\nabla u+[\nabla u]^{\top}\right) \rrbracket \nu_{\Gamma}=\left(\sigma H_{\Gamma}-\llbracket \pi \rrbracket\right) \nu_{\Gamma} \tag{5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

in (1.1), multiplying (5.2) by $\sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}} \nu, \nu=e_{n}$, we obtain

$$
\sigma H_{\Gamma}-\llbracket \pi \rrbracket=-\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left(\nabla u+[\nabla u]^{\top}\right) \rrbracket \sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}} \nu_{\Gamma} \cdot \nu+\llbracket \rho^{-1} \rrbracket j^{2} .
$$

Inserting this relation into (5.2), we obtain the nonlinear term $G_{v}(u, \theta, h)$ which neither contains the curvature nor the pressure jump $\llbracket \pi \rrbracket$ (cf. [14, Section 4]).

Given $h_{0} \in B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)$ we define

$$
\Theta_{h_{0}}(x):=\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right) \quad\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \times \mathbb{R}
$$

Letting $\Omega_{h_{0}, \pm}:=\left\{\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \times \mathbb{R}: \pm\left(x_{n}-h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right)>0\right\}$ and $\Omega_{h_{0}}:=\Omega_{h_{0},+} \cup$ $\Omega_{h_{0},-}$. By the assumption $2<p<\infty, n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$, we obtain from Sobolev's embedding theorem that $\Theta_{h_{0}}$ yields a $C^{2}$-diffeomorphism between $\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$ and $\Omega_{h_{0}}, \mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}$ and $\Omega_{h_{0},+}$, and $\mathbb{R}_{-}^{n}$ and $\Omega_{h_{0},-}$. The inverse transform is given by $\Theta_{h_{0}}^{-1}\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)=\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}-h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right)$. It then follows from the chain rule and transformation rule for integrals that

$$
\Theta_{h_{0}}^{*} \in \operatorname{Isom}\left(W_{p}^{k}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right), W_{p}^{k}\left(\Omega_{h_{0}}\right)\right), \quad\left[\Theta_{h_{0}}^{*}\right]^{-1}=\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} \quad k=0,1,2
$$

where we use the notation

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\Theta_{h_{0}}^{*} f=f \circ \Theta_{h_{0}} & f: \Omega_{h_{0}} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{m}, \\
\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} g=g \circ \Theta_{h_{0}}^{-1} & g: \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{m}
\end{array}
$$

for the pull-back and push-forward operators, where $m$ is non-negative integer.
Therefore it is enough to prove the following theorem instead of Theorem 1.1.
Theorem 5.1. Let $2<p<\infty, n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$. Let $\psi_{ \pm} \in C^{3}(0, \infty)$, $\mu_{ \pm}, d_{ \pm} \in C^{2}(0, \infty)$ be such that

$$
\kappa_{ \pm}(s)=-s \psi_{ \pm}^{\prime \prime}(s)>0, \quad \mu_{ \pm}(s)>0, \quad d_{ \pm}(s)>0 \quad s \in(0, \infty)
$$

and

$$
\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) \in B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \times B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)
$$

be given. Assume that the compatibility conditions:

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\operatorname{div}\left(\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} u_{0}\right)=0 & \text { in } \Omega_{0}, \\
\llbracket \mu P_{\Gamma_{0}} E\left(\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} u_{0}\right) \nu_{0} \rrbracket=0, \quad \llbracket P_{\Gamma_{0}} \Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} u_{0} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \Gamma_{0},
\end{array}
$$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\llbracket \Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0, \quad \llbracket d \partial_{\nu_{0}} \Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} \theta_{0} \rrbracket+\ell\left(\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}}\left(\theta_{0}+\theta_{\infty}\right)\right) \llbracket \rho^{-1} \rrbracket^{-1} \llbracket \Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} u_{0} \cdot \nu_{0} \rrbracket=0 \quad \text { on } \Gamma_{0} . \tag{5.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then there exists a constant $\varepsilon_{0}$ depending only on $\Omega_{0}, p, q, n$ such that if $h_{0}$ and $u_{0}$ satisfy $\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)}+\left\|\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} u_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$, then there exist

$$
T=T\left(\left\|\theta_{0}-\theta_{\infty}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)},\left\|h_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)}, \varepsilon_{0}\right)>0
$$

and a unique $L_{p}-L_{q}$ solution $(u, \pi, \theta, h)$ of the nonlinear problem (5.1) on $[0, T]$ of $\mathbb{E}(J)$ which is defined by (2.8).

Now we prove Theorem 5.1. There is an extension $F_{d}^{*} \in \mathbb{F}_{d}(J)$ which satisfies $F_{d}^{*}(0)=\operatorname{div} u_{0}$ (cf. [17, Theorem 6.3]). We define $F_{d}^{*}, G_{u}^{*}, G^{*}, G_{\theta}^{*}$ and $G_{\pi}^{*}$ as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& G_{u}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right)=e^{t \Delta^{\prime}} G_{u}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right), \\
& G^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right)=e^{t \Delta^{\prime}} G\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right), \quad G_{\theta}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right)=e^{t \Delta^{\prime}} G_{\theta}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right), \\
& G_{\pi}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right)=e^{t \Delta^{\prime}} G_{\pi}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right), \quad G_{h}^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right)=e^{t \Delta^{\prime}} G_{h}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $e^{t \Delta^{\prime}}$ is a semigroup generated by $\Delta^{\prime}$. Let $u^{*}, \pi^{*}$ and $h^{*}$ be solutions of the next problem:

$$
\begin{align*}
\rho \partial_{t} u^{*}-\mu_{0} \Delta u^{*}+\nabla \pi^{*} & =0 & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
\operatorname{div} u^{*} & =F_{d}^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu_{0} D\left(u^{*}\right) \nu \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi^{*} \rrbracket \nu-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h^{*} \nu & =G_{u}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket u^{* \prime} \rrbracket & =G^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\rho \kappa_{0} \partial_{t} \theta^{*}-d \Delta \theta^{*} & =0 & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket \theta^{*} \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
-\llbracket d_{0} \partial_{n} \theta^{*} \rrbracket & =G_{\theta}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu_{0} D\left(u^{*}\right) \nu \cdot \nu / \rho \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi^{*} / \rho \rrbracket & =G_{\pi}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\partial_{t} h^{*}-\llbracket \rho u_{n}^{*} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & =G_{h}^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
u^{*}(0) & =u_{0}, \theta^{*}(0)=\theta_{0} & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n}, \\
h^{*}(0) & =h_{0} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n} . \tag{5.4}
\end{align*}
$$

With these extensions, we may apply Theorem 2.6 in order to solve (5.4), because the right members of (5.4) satisfy the required regularity conditions and the required compatibility conditions. By Theorem 2.6, a unique solution of (5.4) satisfies

$$
\begin{align*}
& z^{*}=\left(u^{*}, \pi^{*}, \pi_{ \pm}^{*}, \theta^{*}, h^{*}\right) \in \mathbb{E}(J) \\
& \left\|z^{*}\right\|_{\mathbb{E}(J)} \leq C\left(\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)}+\left\|\theta_{0}-\theta_{\infty}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)}+\left\|h_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)}\right) \tag{5.5}
\end{align*}
$$

We seek a solution of (5.1) of the form: $u=\bar{u}+u^{*}, \pi=\bar{\pi}+\pi^{*}, \theta=\bar{\theta}+\theta^{*}$, $h=\bar{h}+h^{*}$. Namely, $\bar{u}, \bar{\pi}, \bar{\theta}$ and $\bar{h}$ are solutions of the following equations whose
initial values are 0 :

$$
\begin{array}{rlrl}
\rho \partial_{t} \bar{u}-\mu_{0} \Delta \bar{u}+\nabla \bar{\pi} & =F_{u}\left(\bar{u}+u^{*}, \bar{\pi}+\pi^{*}, \bar{\theta}+\theta^{*}, \bar{h}+h^{*}\right) \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
\operatorname{div} \bar{u} & =F_{d}\left(\bar{u}+u^{*}, \bar{h}+h^{*}\right)-F_{d}^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu_{0} D(\bar{u}) \nu \rrbracket+\llbracket \bar{\pi} \rrbracket \nu-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} \bar{h} \nu & =G_{u}\left(\bar{u}+u^{*}, \bar{\theta}+\theta^{*}, \bar{h}+h^{*}\right) & & \\
& -G_{u}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket \bar{u}^{\prime} \rrbracket & =G\left(\bar{u}+u^{*}, \bar{h}+h^{*}\right)-G^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\rho \kappa_{0} \partial_{t} \bar{\theta}-d \Delta \bar{\theta} & =F_{\theta}\left(\bar{u}+u^{*}, \bar{\theta}+\theta^{*}, \bar{h}+h^{*}\right) & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket \bar{\theta} \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
-\llbracket d_{0} \partial_{n} \bar{\theta} \rrbracket & =G_{\theta}\left(\bar{u}+u^{*}, \bar{\theta}+\theta^{*}, \bar{h}+h^{*}\right) & & \\
& -G_{\theta}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu_{0} D(\bar{u}) \nu \cdot \nu / \rho \rrbracket+\llbracket \bar{\pi} / \rho \rrbracket & =G_{\pi}\left(\bar{u}+u^{*}, \bar{\theta}+\theta^{*}, \bar{h}+h^{*}\right) & & \\
& -G_{\pi}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\partial_{t} \bar{h}-\llbracket \rho \bar{u}_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & =G_{h}\left(\bar{u}+u^{*}, \bar{h}+h^{*}\right)-G_{h}^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right) & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\bar{u}(0) & =0, \bar{\theta}(0)=0 & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\bar{h}(0) & =0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n} . \tag{5.6}
\end{array}
$$

In what follows, we shall solve (5.6) by contraction mapping principle. We define the underlying space $X_{R, T}$ by

$$
X_{R, T}=\left\{\bar{z}=\left(\bar{u}, \bar{\pi}, \bar{\pi}_{ \pm}, \bar{\theta}, \bar{h}\right) \in \mathbb{E}_{0}(J), \quad J=[0, T], \quad\|\bar{z}\|_{\mathbb{E}(J)} \leq R\right\}
$$

where $\mathbb{E}_{0}(J)=\{\mathbb{E}(J) \mid \bar{z}(0)=0\}$. Here $T$ is a positive number determined later and $R$ is a large number which satisfies

$$
C\left(\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)}+\left\|\theta_{0}-\theta_{\infty}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)}+\left\|h_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)}\right) \leq R
$$

where the left-hand side is the same as the right-hand side of (5.5). We set the equation (5.6) $L(\bar{z})=N\left(\bar{z}+z^{*}\right), \bar{z}(0)=0$. Given $\tilde{z}=\left(\tilde{u}, \tilde{\pi}, \tilde{\pi}_{ \pm}, \tilde{\theta}, \tilde{h}\right) \in X_{R, T}$, let $\bar{z}=\left(\bar{u}, \bar{\pi}, \bar{\pi}_{ \pm}, \bar{\theta}, \bar{h}\right)$ be a solution to the equation $L(\bar{z})=N\left(\tilde{z}+z^{*}\right), \bar{z}(0)=0$. Our task is to show that if we define the map $\Phi(\tilde{z})=\bar{z}$, then $\Phi$ is a contraction map from $X_{R, T}$ into itself. The following lemmas avail to estimate of the nonlinear terms and to prove contraction of $\Phi$.
Lemma 5.2 (Embeddings). Set $J=[0, T]$ with $0<T<\infty$. We use the following embedding relations.
(1) (Sobolev Embeddings in Bessel Potential Space) For $2<p<\infty$, it holds that

$$
H_{p}^{1 / 2}(J) \hookrightarrow C^{1 / 2-1 / p}(J)
$$

where $C^{1 / 2-1 / p}$ denotes Hölder space.
(2) For $n<q<\infty$, it holds that

$$
W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right) \hookrightarrow L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)
$$

(3) For $2<p<\infty$, it holds that

$$
B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right) \hookrightarrow W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)
$$

(4) For $1<p, q<\infty$, it holds that

$$
W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

(5) For $n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$, it holds that

$$
H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B U C\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

Proof. Since the relations (1) to (3) are basic embeddings for Sobolev space and Besov space, we prove (4) and (5).
(4) We may utilize the embedding relation:

$$
W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; E_{0}\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; E_{1}\right) \subset B U C\left(J ;\left(E_{0}, E_{1}\right)_{1-1 / p, p}\right)
$$

for any two Banach spaces $E_{0}$ and $E_{1}$ such that $E_{1}$ is dense in $E_{0}, 1<p<\infty$. Here, $(\cdot, \cdot)_{\theta, p}$ denotes the real interpolation with exponent $0<\theta<1$ and

$$
\left(L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right), W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)_{1-1 / p, p} \simeq B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)
$$

where we make use of

$$
\left(F_{q p_{0}}^{s_{0}}, F_{q p_{1}}^{s_{1}}\right)_{\theta, p} \simeq B_{q p}^{s}
$$

where $0<p, q, p_{0}, p_{1} \leq \infty, s_{0} \neq s_{1}$ and $s=(1-\theta) s_{0}+\theta s_{1}(0<\theta<1)$.
(5) We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) & \hookrightarrow H_{p}^{\theta / 2}\left(J ;\left[L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right), W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right]_{\theta}\right) \\
& =H_{p}^{\theta / 2}\left(J ; H_{q}^{1-\theta}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

where $[\cdot, \cdot]_{\theta}$ denotes the complex interpolation with exponent $0<\theta<1$. If $\theta / 2-$ $1 / p>0$ and $1-\theta-n / q>0$, namely

$$
2 / p<1-n / q
$$

then the embedding relation

$$
H_{p}^{\theta / 2}\left(J ; H_{q}^{1-\theta}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B U C\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

holds. We may think as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) & \subset W_{p}^{\theta / 2}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1-\theta}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \\
& \simeq F_{p p}^{\theta / 2}\left(J ; F_{q q}^{1-\theta}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

if $0<\theta<1$. There exist $\theta, \varphi$ and $\phi$ such that $2 / p<\theta<1-n / q, 1 / p<\varphi<\theta / 2$ and $n / q<\phi<1-\theta$ by density of $\mathbb{R}$, hence the next embeddings hold,

$$
\begin{gathered}
F_{p p}^{\frac{1}{2} \theta}(J) \hookrightarrow F_{p 2}^{\varphi}(J) \simeq H_{p}^{\varphi}(J) \hookrightarrow C^{\varphi-\frac{1}{p}}(J), \\
F_{q q}^{1-\theta}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right) \hookrightarrow F_{q 2}^{\phi}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right) \simeq H_{q}^{\phi}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right) \hookrightarrow C^{\phi-\frac{n}{q}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)
\end{gathered}
$$

Thus, we obtain

$$
H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow C^{\varphi-\frac{1}{p}}\left(J ; C^{\phi-\frac{n}{q}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

so we see boundedness and continuity by the definition of Hölder space.

Remark 5.3. We remark that if $n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$, then it holds that $p>2$. Indeed, it is clear that by $n<q<\infty$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{2}{p}+\frac{n}{q}<1 & \Leftrightarrow \frac{2}{p}<\frac{n-q}{q} \\
& \Leftrightarrow \frac{2 q}{q-n}<p
\end{aligned}
$$

and $0<q-n<q$, therefore we have $2<2 q /(q-n)$.
Lemma 5.4. Suppose that $1<p, q<\infty$. Set $J=[0, T], 0<T<\infty$.
(1) For $f \in\left\{f \mid \nabla^{i+1} f, \nabla^{i-1} f \in L_{q}\right\}$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\nabla^{i} f\right\|_{L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)} \leq C\left\|\nabla^{i-1} f\right\|_{L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)}^{1 / 2}\left\|\nabla^{i+1} f\right\|_{L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)}^{1 / 2} \tag{5.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

(2) For $f \in L_{p}(J ; X), 1<r<\infty$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|f\|_{X}^{p / r} d t\right)^{1 / p} \leq T^{(r-1) /(r p)}\|f\|_{L_{p}(J ; X)}^{1 / r} \tag{5.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

(3) For $f \in W_{p, 0}^{1}(J ; X)=\left\{f \in W_{p}^{1}(J ; X)|f|_{t=0}=0\right\}$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|f\|_{L_{\infty}(J ; X)} \leq T^{(p-1) / p}\|f\|_{W_{p}^{1}(J ; X)} \tag{5.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here, $i \in \mathbb{N}$ and we abbreviate $L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)$ and $W_{q}^{m}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)$ to $L_{q}$ and $W_{q}^{m}$ with non negative integer, $m$, respectively. $X$ is $L_{\infty}, L_{q}$ or $W_{q}^{m}$.
Proof. (5.7) is well known as the Gagliard-Nirenberg inequality and (5.8) is easily proved by the Hölder inequality, so we prove (5.9). Because $\left.f\right|_{t=0}=0$, we obtain

$$
\|f\|_{L_{\infty}(J ; X)}=\underset{t \in[0, T]}{\operatorname{esssup}}\left\|\int_{0}^{t} \partial_{s} f d s\right\|_{X} \leq \int_{0}^{T}\left\|\partial_{s} f\right\|_{X} d s \leq T^{(p-1) / p}\|f\|_{W_{p}^{1}(J ; X)}
$$

Lemma 5.5. For $f, g \in W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)$, we have

$$
\|\nabla f \nabla g\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \leq C T^{1 /(2 p)}\|f\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}\|g\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}
$$

where we set $L_{q}=L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)$ and $W_{q}^{2}=W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)$.
Proof. By (5.7), (5.8) and Lemma 5.2 (5), we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\nabla f \nabla g\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} & \leq\|\nabla f\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{\infty}\right)}\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|\nabla g(t)\|_{L_{q}}^{p} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& \leq C\|\nabla f\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{\infty}\right)}\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|g(t)\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2}\left\|\nabla^{2} g(t)\right\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& \leq C T^{1 /(2 p)}\|f\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}\|g\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 5.6 (Fractional order derivative). We propose that $2<p<\infty, 1<q<$ $\infty, 0<T<\infty$ and set $J=[0, T]$ and $L_{q}=L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)$. For $f \in W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)$ and $g \in H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)$, we have

$$
\|f g\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \leq C T^{1 /(2 p)}\|f\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\|f\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\|g\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}
$$

Proof. By the relation, $H_{p}^{s} \simeq F_{p 2}^{s}$ for $s>0$ and the Hölder inequality for TriebelLizorkin space, we have

$$
\|f g\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \leq C\|f\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}\|g\|_{H_{2}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}
$$

$L_{p} \subset L_{2}$ holds from $|T|<\infty$ and $2<p$, hence $\|g\|_{H_{2}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \leq C\|g\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}$. Making use of (1) in Lemma 5.2 and (5.8), we derive

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|f\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}=\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|f\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2}\|f\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2} d t\right)^{1 / 2} & \leq C\|f\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|f\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2} d t\right)^{1 / 2} \\
& \leq C T^{1 /(2 p)}\|f\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\|f\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

In the same way as that,

$$
\left\|\Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} f\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \leq T^{1 /(2 p)}\|f\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\|f\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2} .
$$

Combining these estimates, we obtain the desired estimate.
Lemma 5.7. Set $J=[0, T]$ with $0<T<\infty$. If $1<p<\infty, n<q<\infty$, then we have for $f \in L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{3}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)$ and $g \in W_{p, 0}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)$

$$
\left\|\left(\nabla^{3} f\right) g\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)} \leq T^{1-1 / p} C\|g\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)}\|f\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{3}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)} .
$$

Proof. Since $n<q<\infty$, by the Gagliard-Nirenberg inequality:

$$
\left\|\nabla^{j} u\right\|_{L_{p}} \leq C\left\|\nabla^{m} u\right\|_{L_{r}}^{\alpha}\|u\|_{L_{q}}^{1-\alpha}
$$

where we suppose $p, q, r(1 \leq p, q, r \leq \infty), m \in \mathbb{N}, j \in \mathbb{N} \cup\{0\}$ and $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ satisfy

$$
1 / p=j / n+(1 / r-m / n) \alpha+(1-\alpha) / q, j / m \leq \alpha \leq 1,
$$

we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|g(t)\|_{L_{\infty}} \leq C\|\nabla g(t)\|_{L_{q}}^{n / q}\|g(t)\|_{L_{q}}^{1-n / q} \tag{5.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Combining (5.10), (5.9) and the Höder inequality, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|\left(\nabla^{3} f\right) g\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)} & \leq C\left(\int_{0}^{T}\left\|\nabla^{3} f\right\|_{L_{q}}^{p}\|\nabla g\|_{L_{q}}^{n p / q}\|g\|_{L_{q}}^{p(1-n / q)} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& \leq C\|\nabla g\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{n / q}\|g\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1-n / q}\left\|\nabla^{3} f\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \\
& \leq C\|g\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\right)}\|g\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}\|f\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{3}\right)} \\
& \leq C T^{1-1 / p}\|g\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}\|f\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{3}\right)}
\end{aligned}
$$

Remark 5.8. We remind that

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\left.F_{d}\left(u^{*}, h^{*}\right)\right|_{t=0}=\left.F_{d}^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right)\right|_{t=0}, & \left.G_{u}\left(u^{*}, \theta^{*}, h^{*}\right)\right|_{t=0}=\left.G_{u}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right)\right|_{t=0}, \\
\left.G\left(u^{*}, h^{*}\right)\right|_{t=0}=\left.G_{u}^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right)\right|_{t=0}, & \left.G_{\theta}\left(u^{*}, \theta^{*}, h^{*}\right)\right|_{t=0}=\left.G_{\theta}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right)\right|_{t=0}, \\
\left.G_{\pi}\left(u^{*}, \theta^{*}, h^{*}\right)\right|_{t=0}=\left.G_{\pi}^{*}\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right)\right|_{t=0},\left.G_{h}\left(u^{*}, h^{*}\right)\right|_{t=0}=\left.G_{h}^{*}\left(u_{0}, h_{0}\right)\right|_{t=0} .
\end{array}
$$

Now, we show the mapping $\Phi$ is contractive based on Theorem 2.6 and using Lemmas 5.2-5.7. We remind that we consider $L(\tilde{z})=N\left(\bar{z}+z^{*}\right)$ with $\bar{z}=0$, $z^{*}(0)=\bar{z}_{0}$. Nonlinear terms are classified into three types:
(I) highest order terms carry the difference of coefficient (e.g. $\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right) \partial_{n} u$ in $G_{u^{\prime}}$ ),
(II) products between lower order terms (e.g. $\partial_{t} h \partial_{n} u$ in $F_{u}$ ),
(III) highest order terms carry $\nabla^{\prime} h$ (e.g. $J(h)$ in $G_{u_{n}}$ ).

We consider a typical nonlinear term in each type.
(I): As a type of (I), we consider $\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right) \partial_{n} u$ in $G_{u^{\prime}}(u, \theta, h)$. By $\mu \in C^{2}(0, \infty)$, Lemma 5.2 and Lemma 5.4, we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right) \partial_{n} u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\right)} \\
& \leq\left\|\mu^{\prime}(\theta)\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{\infty}\right)}\left\|\nabla \theta \partial_{n} u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}+2\left\|\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{\infty}\right)}\|u\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)} \\
& \leq C T^{1 /(4 p)} R^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

This estimate holds for both $u=\bar{u}$ and $u=u^{*}$. Combining the relation (4.33) and $\mu \in C^{2}(0, \infty)$, we estimate $H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)$ norm of $\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu_{0}\right) \partial_{n} u$.
(II): As a type of (II), we consider $\partial_{t} h \partial_{n} u$ in $F_{u}(u, \pi, \theta, h)$. By Lemma 5.2 and Lemma 5.4

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|\partial_{t} h \partial_{n} u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} & \leq C\left\|\partial_{t} h\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{\infty}\right)}\left\|\partial_{n} u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \\
& \leq C\|h\|_{H_{p}^{3 / 2}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\right)}\|u\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\left\|\nabla^{2} u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2} \\
& \leq C\|h\|_{H_{p}^{3 / 2}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\right)} T^{1 /(4 p)}\|u\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 4}\|u\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 4}\left\|\nabla^{2} u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2} \\
& \leq C T^{1 /(4 p)} R^{2},
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|u\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} & =\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|u\|_{L_{q}}^{p} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& =\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|u\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2}\|u\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& \leq\|u\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|u\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& \leq C\|u\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2} T^{1 /(2 p)}\|u\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

This estimate holds for both $u=\bar{u}$ and $u=u^{*}$.
(III): As a type of (III), we consider $J(h)$ in $G_{u_{n}}(u, \theta, h)$. Lemma 5.6 could not be used because $J(h)$ is a fraction. Thus, in view of the relation,

$$
W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \subset H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

we handle $L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)$ norm of $\partial_{t} J(h) . J(h)$ has been defined as

$$
J(h)=\frac{\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \Delta^{\prime} h}{\left(1+\sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}}\right) \sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}}}+\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}}
$$

Let the first term and the second term of $J(h)$ be $J_{1}(h)$ and $J_{2}(h)$, respectively. We easily see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\partial_{t} J_{2}(h) & =\frac{\nabla^{\prime} \partial_{t} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}}+\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} \partial_{t} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}}+\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} \partial_{t} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}} \\
& -3 \nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{-5 / 2} \nabla^{\prime} f \cdot \partial_{t} \nabla^{\prime} h,
\end{aligned}
$$

therefore

$$
\left|\partial_{t} J_{2}(h)\right| \leq C\left(\left|\nabla^{\prime 2} h\right|\left|\partial_{t} \nabla^{\prime} h\right|+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|\left|\nabla^{\prime 2} \partial_{t} h\right|\right) .
$$

Combining the following relation and estimates derived by Lemma 5.2, (5.8), (5.9)

$$
\begin{gathered}
\partial_{t} \nabla^{\prime} \bar{h}, \partial_{t} \nabla^{\prime} h^{*} \in H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \subset B U C\left(J ; B U C\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \\
\left\|\nabla^{\prime 2} h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \leq C T^{1 /(2 p)}\|h\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}^{1 / 2}\|h\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}^{1 / 2}, \quad h=h^{*} \text { or } \bar{h} \\
\left\|\nabla^{\prime} \bar{h}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{\infty}\right)} \leq C T^{(p-1) / p}\|\bar{h}\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}
\end{gathered}
$$

and $\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h^{*}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{\infty}\right)} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ by the assumption, we estimate $\mathbb{G}_{u_{n}}$ norm of $\partial_{t} J_{2}(h)$. We could calculate $\left|\partial_{t} J_{1}(h)\right|$ similarly.

Finally we remark that the nonlinear terms $\llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket \nabla^{\prime} h$ in $G(u, h)$ and $\llbracket \rho u^{\prime}$. $\nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket$ in $G_{h}(u, h)$. By Theorem 2.6, it holds that

$$
\left\|u_{n}^{*} \nabla^{\prime} \bar{h}\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)} \leq\left\|u_{n}^{*}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{\infty}\right)}\left\|\nabla^{\prime} \bar{h}\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)} \leq\left\|u_{n}^{*}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{\infty}\right)} R
$$

we have to impose the smallness assumption $\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$. Thus, $\epsilon_{0}$ may be smaller than $T^{1 /(4 p)}$ and $T^{(p-1) / p}$. Indeed, there exists positive numbers that belong to a interval, $\left(0, \min \left\{T^{1 /(4 p)}, T^{(p-1) / p}\right\}\right]$ by density of $\mathbb{R}$. Here, by $1 /$ $(4 p)-(p-1) / p<0$ if $2<p, T^{1 / 4 p}>T^{(p-1) / p}$ if $0<T<1$ and $T^{1 /(4 p)}<T^{(p-1) / p}$ in case $1<T$.

Combining the estimates above, we show the mapping $\Phi$ is contractive if we take time interval, $T$ and $\varepsilon_{0}$ small. This completes the proof of Theorem 5.1.

## 6. Results for Large Initial Data

We remove the smallness condition $\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} \epsilon_{0}$.
Theorem 6.1. Let $2<p<\infty, n<q<\infty, 2 / p+n / q<1, \rho_{ \pm}>0, \llbracket \rho \rrbracket \neq 0$, and suppose $\psi_{ \pm} \in C^{3}(0, \infty), \mu_{ \pm}, d_{ \pm} \in C^{2}(0, \infty)$ are such that

$$
\kappa_{ \pm}(s)=-s \psi_{ \pm}^{\prime \prime}(s)>0, \quad \mu_{ \pm}(s)>0, \quad d_{ \pm}(s)>0 \quad s \in(0, \infty)
$$

Let the initial interface $\Gamma_{0}$ be given by a graph $x^{\prime} \mapsto\left(x^{\prime}, h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right)$. Assume the regularity conditions:

$$
\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) \in B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\Omega_{0}\right) \times B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)
$$

and the compatibility conditions:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{div} u_{0}=0 & \text { in } \Omega_{0}, \\
P_{\Gamma_{0}} \llbracket \mu\left(\theta_{0}\right) D\left(u_{0}\right) \nu_{0} \rrbracket=0, \quad P_{\Gamma_{0}} \llbracket u_{0} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \Gamma_{0}, \\
\llbracket \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0, & \left(l\left(\theta_{0}\right) / \llbracket 1 / \rho \rrbracket\right) \llbracket u_{0} \cdot \nu_{0} \rrbracket+\llbracket d\left(\theta_{0}\right) \partial_{\nu_{0}} \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0
\end{aligned} \quad \text { on } \Gamma_{0}, ~ \$
$$

where $P_{\Gamma_{0}}=I-\nu_{\Gamma_{0}} \otimes \nu_{\Gamma_{0}}$ denotes the projection onto the tangent bundle of $\Gamma_{0}$. Then there exists a constant $\varepsilon_{0}$ depending only on $\Omega_{0}, p, q, n$ such that if $h_{0}$ satisfies $\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$, then there exist

$$
T=T\left(\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)}+\left\|\theta_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)}+\left\|h_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)}, \varepsilon_{0}\right)>0
$$

and a unique $L_{p}-L_{q}$ solution $(u, \pi, \theta, h)$ of (1.1)-(1.3) on $[0, T]$ in the class of (7.6) below.

## Remark 6.2.

(1) The notion of $L_{p}-L_{q}$-solution is explained in more detail below.
(2) We supposed $\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)}+\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} \leq \epsilon_{0}$ in [5]. In this paper we remove the smallness condition $\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)} \leq \epsilon_{0}$.
(3) In Prüss, Shimizu and Wilke [16], they considered the same problem in bounded domain when $p=q$ and proved local well-posedness in $L_{p}$-setting when $n+2<p<\infty$. Our result may treat the case when $2<p<\infty$, $n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$, which covers wider range than the results of [15]. Indeed, if $n+2<q<\infty$, then

$$
2 q /(q-n)<p \leq n+2
$$

is permitted and if $n+2<p<\infty$, then $q=n+2$ is permitted.
(4) The restriction of expornents of $p, q$ comes from using the following embedding relations to treat nonlinear terms. When $n<q<\infty$, it holds that

$$
W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right) \hookrightarrow L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)
$$

When $2<p<\infty$, it holds that

$$
B_{q p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right) \hookrightarrow W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)
$$

Let $J=[0, T]$. When $2 / p+n / q<1$, it holds that

$$
W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B U C\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

and when $n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$, it holds that

$$
H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \hookrightarrow B U C\left(J ; B U C\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

(cf. Lemma 4.2 in [5]).

## 7. Linearized Problem

Let $\mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}=\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times\{0\}$ and $\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}=\mathbb{R}^{n} \backslash \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}$. In order to prove Theorem 6.1, we use maximal $L_{p}$ - $L_{q}$-regularity of the modified principal linearized problem of (1.1),(1.2),(1.3).

$$
\begin{align*}
\rho \partial_{t} u-\mu(x) \Delta u+\nabla \pi=\rho f_{u} & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\operatorname{div} u=f_{d} & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket+c(t, x) \nabla^{\prime} h=g_{u} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0,  \tag{7.1}\\
-\llbracket \mu(x)\left(\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}+\partial_{n} u^{\prime}\right) \rrbracket=g_{\tau} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu(x) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h=g_{n} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
u(0)=u_{0} & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\rho \kappa(x) \partial_{t} \theta-d(x) \Delta \theta=\rho \kappa(x) f_{\theta} & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-\llbracket d(x) \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket=g_{\theta} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\llbracket \theta \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0,  \tag{7.2}\\
\theta(0)=\theta_{0} & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho u_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket+b(t, x) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket=g_{h} & \text { on } \begin{aligned}
& \\
& h(0)=h_{0} \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n},
\end{aligned}
\end{align*}
$$

Here $c(t, x)$ and $b(t, x)$ are substitutions for $u_{n}$ and $u^{\prime}$ close to initial velocity $u_{0 n}$ and $u_{0}{ }^{\prime}$.

Since (7.2) decouples from the remaining problem and it is well-known that this problem has maximal $L_{p}$ - $L_{q}$-regularity (cf. Denk, Hieber and Prüss [4]), we concentrate on the remaining one. It reduces to the modified asymmetric Stokes problem:

$$
\begin{align*}
\rho \partial_{t} u-\mu(x) \Delta u+\nabla \pi & =f_{u} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\operatorname{div} u & =f_{d} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket+c(t, x) \nabla^{\prime} h & =g & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0,  \tag{7.4}\\
-\llbracket \mu(x)\left(\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}+\partial_{n} u^{\prime}\right) \rrbracket & =g_{\tau} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu(x) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h & =g_{u} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket(\mu(x) / \rho) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi / \rho \rrbracket & =g_{\pi} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho u_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket+b(t, x) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & =g_{h} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
u(0) & =0 & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
h(0) & =0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n},
\end{align*}
$$

where $\omega \geq 0$. We add $\omega u$ for the first equation and $\omega h$ for the sixth equation in order to consider on time interval $\mathbb{R}_{+}$. The differences of the modified asymmetric Stokes problem (7.4) from the asymmetric Stokes problem (2.4) in [5] are in where the modified (7.4) contains $c(t, x) \nabla^{\prime} h$ and $b(t, x) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket$ in the 3rd and the 6 th equation, respectively, and $\mu(x)$ is a function not a constant. We set

$$
\begin{gathered}
L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R} ; X)=\left\{f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow X \mid e^{-\gamma_{0} t} f(t) \in L_{p}(\mathbb{R} ; X), f(t)=0 \text { for } t<0\right\}, \\
W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{m}(\mathbb{R} ; X)=\left\{f \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R} ; X) \mid e^{-\gamma_{0} t} D_{t}^{j} f(t) \in L_{p}(\mathbb{R} ; X), j=1, \cdots, m\right\}, \\
\hat{W}_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)=\left\{\theta \in L_{q, l o c}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \mid \nabla \theta \in L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)^{n}\right\}, \\
\hat{W}_{q}^{-1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)=\hat{W}_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)^{*}, \quad 1 / q+1 / q^{\prime}=1, \\
\|\theta\|_{\hat{W}_{q}^{-1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)=}^{\sup _{\varphi \in \hat{W}_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right),\|\nabla \varphi\|_{L_{q^{\prime}}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)=1}}\left|\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \theta \varphi d x\right|,} \begin{array}{c}
<D_{t}>^{\alpha} f(t)=\mathcal{F}^{-1}\left[\left(1+s^{2}\right)^{\frac{a}{2}} \mathcal{F}[f](s)\right](t) \text { for } a \geq 0, \\
H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{a}(\mathbb{R} ; X)=\left\{f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow X \mid e^{-\gamma t}<D_{t}>^{a} f(t) \in L_{p}(\mathbb{R} ; X)\right. \\
\text { for any } \left.\gamma \geq \gamma_{0}, f(t)=0 \text { for } t<0\right\},
\end{array}
\end{gathered}
$$

where $\mathcal{F}$ and $\mathcal{F}^{-1}$ are Fourier transform and its inverse respectively, and set $\hat{W}_{q}^{-1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ the dual space of $\hat{W}_{q^{\prime}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, where $1 / q+1 / q^{\prime}=1$.

We set the following function spaces.

$$
\begin{aligned}
C_{\ell}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)= & \left\{u \in C\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \mid \exists C_{+}, C_{-}>0, \text { s.t. } \forall \varepsilon>0, \exists r_{0}>0\right. \\
& \left.\left|u_{+}(x)-C_{+}\right|<\varepsilon,\left|u_{-}(x)-C_{-}\right|<\varepsilon \text { for } x \in \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n} \backslash \overline{B_{r_{0}}(0)}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We set the function spaces of the solution:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) & :=\left[W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)\right]^{n}, \\
\mathbb{E}_{\pi, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) & :=L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; \hat{W}_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}_{\pi_{ \pm}, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) & :=H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) & :=W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{3}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) & :=\mathbb{E}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{E}_{\pi, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{E}_{\pi_{ \pm}, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{E}_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) .
\end{aligned}
$$

We set the function spaces of right members:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{F}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}):=L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n} \\
& \mathbb{F}_{d, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}):=W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; \hat{W}_{q}^{-1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
& \mathbb{G}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{G}_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}):=\left[W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)\right]^{n} \\
& \mathbb{G}_{\tau, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{G}_{n, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{G}_{\pi, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}):=\left[H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{R}^{n}\right)\right)\right]^{n+1}, \\
& \mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}):=\mathbb{F}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{F}_{d, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{G}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \\
& \times \mathbb{G}_{\tau, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{G}_{n, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{G}_{\pi, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \times \mathbb{G}_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})
\end{aligned}
$$

For the modified (7.4), we have the following maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ regularity result.
Theorem 7.1. Let $2<p<\infty, n<q<\infty, 2 / p+n / q<1$. We assume that $\mu(x) \in B U C^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \cap C_{\ell}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right), \mu>0,(b(t, x), c(t, x)) \in\left[W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap\right.$ $\left.L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)\right]^{n}$ and $(b(t, x), c(t, x)) \in B U C\left(\mathbb{R}, B U C^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \cap C_{\ell}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)$ If the data $\left(f_{u}, f_{d}, g_{u}, g_{\tau}, g_{n},, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right) \in \mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})$ satisfy the compatibility conditions:

$$
f_{d}(0)=0, g_{u}(0)=g_{\tau}(0)=0 \quad \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}
$$

then the modified asymmetric Stokes problem (7.4) admits a unique solution $\left(u, \pi, \pi_{ \pm}, h\right) \in \mathbb{E}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})$. There exists $C_{\gamma_{0}}>0$ such that the following estimate holds:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\left(u, \pi, \pi_{ \pm}, h\right)\right\|_{\mathbb{E}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})} \leq C\left\|\left(f_{u}, f_{d}, g_{u}, g, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right)\right\|_{\mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})} \tag{7.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $u \in L_{p, o, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ for some $\gamma_{0}>1$, then for any $T$ with $0<T<\infty$, it holds that

$$
\|u\|_{L_{p}\left(0, T ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \leq e^{\gamma_{0} T}\left\|e^{-\gamma_{0} t} u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}
$$

Hence, we may view the nonlinear problem in following spaces. Let $J=[0, T]$. We set the function spaces of the solution:

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{E}_{u}(J) & :=\left[\left(W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)\right]^{n},\right. \\
\mathbb{E}_{\pi}(J) & :=L_{p}\left(J ; \hat{W}_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}_{\pi_{ \pm}}(J) & :=H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}_{\theta}(J) & :=W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}_{h}(J) & :=W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{3}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\mathbb{E}(J) & :=\mathbb{E}_{u}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\pi}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\pi_{ \pm}}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\theta}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{h}(J) . \tag{7.6}
\end{align*}
$$

We set the function spaces of right members:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{F}_{u}(J) \times \mathbb{F}_{\theta}(J):=L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n+1} \\
& \mathbb{F}_{d}(J):=W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; \hat{W}_{q}^{-1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
& \mathbb{G}_{u}(J)= \mathbb{G}_{h}(J):=\left[W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)\right]^{n}, \\
& \mathbb{G}_{\tau}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{n}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{\theta}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{\pi}(J):=\left[H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)\right]^{n+2}, \\
& \mathbb{F}(J):=\mathbb{F}_{u}(J) \times \mathbb{F}_{d}(J) \times \mathbb{F}_{\theta}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{u}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{\tau}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{n}(J) \\
& \times \mathbb{G}_{\theta}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{\pi}(J) \times \mathbb{G}_{h}(J) .
\end{aligned}
$$

We define the time trace space $X_{\gamma}$ of $\mathbb{E}(J)$ as

$$
X_{\gamma}=B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \times B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)
$$

The main result which is maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ regularity for linearized problem (7.1)(7.3) is stated as follows.

Theorem 7.2. Let $2<p<\infty, n<q<\infty, 2 / p+n / q<1$. We assume that $\mu(x), d(x) \in B U C^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \cap C_{\ell}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right), \mu_{ \pm}>0, d_{ \pm}>0,(b(t, x), c(t, x)) \in$ $\left[W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)\right]^{n}$ with $J=[0, T]$ and $(b(t, x), c(t, x)) \in C(J$, $\left.B U C^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \cap C_{\ell}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)$. If $\left(f_{u}, f_{d}, f_{\theta}, g_{u}, g_{\tau}, g_{n}, g_{\theta}, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right) \in \mathbb{F}(J)$, and the initial data

$$
\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) \in X_{\gamma}=B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \times B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)
$$

satisfy the compatibility conditions:

$$
\begin{array}{rll}
\operatorname{div} u_{0}=f_{d}(0) & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, & 2-2 / p>1+1 / q, \\
-\llbracket \mu(x)\left(\nabla^{\prime} u_{0 n}+\partial_{n} u_{0}^{\prime} \rrbracket=g_{\tau}(0)\right. & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, & 2-2 / p>1+1 / q, \\
\llbracket u_{0}^{\prime} \rrbracket+c(0, x) \nabla^{\prime} h_{0}=g_{u}(0), \quad \llbracket \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, & 2-2 / p>1 / q, \\
-\llbracket d(x) \partial_{n} \theta_{0} \rrbracket=g_{\theta}(0) & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, & 2-2 / p>1+1 / q,
\end{array}
$$

then the linearized problem (7.1)-(7.3) admits a unique solution $\left(u, \pi, \pi_{ \pm}, \theta, h\right) \in$ $\mathbb{E}(J)$.

Theorem 7.2 is proved by combining Theorem 7.1 and the results within [23] and [4]. Therefore it is key to prove Theorem 7.1.

The plan for this part is as follows. In Section 8, we prove maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ regularity of (7.4) in the case where $\mu, b$ and $c$ are constant. In section 9 , we prove Theorem 7.1. Section 10 is devoted to prove local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ well-posedness of the problem of (1.1) (1.2) (1.3).

## 8. Maximal $L_{p}$ - $L_{q}$ Regularity; for Constant Coefficients

Let $\mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}=\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times\{0\}$ and $\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}=\mathbb{R}^{n} \backslash \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}$. We solve (7.4) in the case where $\mu, c$ and $b$ are constants:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \rho \partial_{t} u-\mu_{0} \Delta u+\nabla \pi=f_{u} \quad \text { in } \quad \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& \operatorname{div} u=f_{d} \quad \text { in } \quad \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& \llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket+c_{0} \nabla^{\prime} h=g_{u} \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& -\llbracket \mu_{0}\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket=g_{\tau} \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& -2 \llbracket \mu_{0} \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h=g_{n} \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& -2 \llbracket\left(\mu_{0} / \rho\right) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi / \rho \rrbracket=g_{\pi} \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& \partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho u_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket+b_{0} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket=g_{h} \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& u(0)=0 \quad \text { in } \quad \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
& h(0)=0 \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \tag{8.1}
\end{align*}
$$

where $c_{0} \in \mathbb{R}, b_{0} \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \mu_{0 \pm}>0$ are constants. We assume as always in this paper $\llbracket \rho \rrbracket=\rho_{+}-\rho_{-} \neq 0$.

For problem (8.1), we have the following maximal $L_{p}$ - $L_{q}$ regularity result.

Theorem 8.1. Let $1<p, q<\infty$, and assume that $\sigma>0, \mu_{0 \pm}>0, c_{0} \in \mathbb{R}$ and $b_{0} \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}$ are constants. Suppose the data $\left(f_{u}, f_{d}, g_{u}, g_{\tau}, g_{n},, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right) \in \mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})$ satisfy the compatibility conditions:

$$
f_{d}(0)=0, g_{u}(0)=g_{\tau}(0)=0 \quad \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}
$$

Then the asymmetric Stokes problem (8.1) admits a unique solution $\left(u, \pi, \pi_{ \pm}, h\right) \in$ $\mathbb{E}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})$. There exists $C>0$ such that the following estimate holds:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\left(u, \pi, \pi_{ \pm}, h\right)\right\|_{\mathbb{E}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})} \leq C\left\|\left(f_{u}, f_{d}, g_{u}, g, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right)\right\|_{\mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})} \tag{8.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

In the rest of the section, we prove Theorem 8.1. If we set $u=v+w$ and $\pi=\tau+\kappa$ for a solution $(u, \pi)$ of (8.1), then $(v, \tau)$ and $(w, \kappa)$ satisfy the following problems:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \rho_{ \pm} \partial_{t} v_{ \pm}-\mu_{0 \pm} \Delta v_{ \pm}+\nabla \tau_{ \pm}=f_{u} \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
& \operatorname{div} v_{ \pm}=f_{d} \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
& \llbracket v^{\prime} \rrbracket=g_{u} \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
& \llbracket \mu_{0}\left(\partial_{n} v_{k}+\partial_{k} v_{n}\right) \rrbracket=-g_{\tau} \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
& \llbracket 2 \mu_{0} \partial_{n} v_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \tau \rrbracket=-g_{n} \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
& v_{ \pm}(0)=0 \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, \\
& \llbracket\left(2 \mu_{0} / \rho\right) \partial_{n} v_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \tau / \rho \rrbracket=-g_{\pi} \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0 .  \tag{8.3}\\
& \rho_{ \pm} \partial_{t} w_{ \pm}-\mu_{0 \pm} \Delta w_{ \pm}+\nabla \kappa_{ \pm}=0 \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
& \operatorname{div} w_{ \pm}=0 \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
& \llbracket w^{\prime} \rrbracket=-c_{0} \nabla^{\prime} h \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
& \llbracket
\end{align*} r \begin{array}{rll}
w_{ \pm}(0)=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, \\
\llbracket \mu_{0}\left(\partial_{n} w_{k}+\partial_{k} w_{n}\right) \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho w_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \kappa \rrbracket=-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{n}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket+b_{0} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket=g_{h}+\llbracket \rho v_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
h_{ \pm}(0)=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n} .
\end{array}
$$

Let $\mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}$ denote the partial Fourier transform with respect to $x^{\prime}$ and its inversion transform

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}}\left[u\left(\cdot, x_{n}\right)\right]\left(\xi^{\prime}\right)=\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} e^{-i x^{\prime} \cdot \xi^{\prime}} u\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) d x^{\prime} \\
& \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[u\left(\cdot, \xi_{n}\right)\right]\left(x^{\prime}\right)=(2 \pi)^{-n+1} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} e^{i x^{\prime} \cdot \xi^{\prime}} u\left(\xi^{\prime}, \xi_{n}\right) d \xi^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

and let $\mathcal{L}_{t}$ and $\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1}$ denote the Laplace transform and its inversion transform

$$
\mathcal{L}_{t}[u](s)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-s t} u(t) d t, \quad \mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1}[u](t)=(2 \pi)^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{s t} u(s) d \tau
$$

We use the symbol: $\hat{u}=\mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}[u]$. Set

$$
A=\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|, B_{ \pm}=\left(\rho_{ \pm} s / \mu_{ \pm}+A^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}
$$

First we solve (8.3). We could deduce the case where $f_{u}=f_{d}=0$ in the problem (8.3) (e.g. Shibata and Shimizu [24, Section 3]). Using the Fourier transform with respect to $x^{\prime}$ and the Laplace transform with respect to $t$, we can convert the problem (8.3) into ordinary differential equations of $x_{n}$. It was solved in [5]. By Section 4 in [5], we know that there exists a unique solution of (8.3) and which satisfies the estimate:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(\gamma v, \partial_{t} v, \nabla^{2} v, \nabla \tau\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}+\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(<D_{t}>^{\frac{1}{2}} \tau_{ \pm}, \nabla \tau_{ \pm}\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)} \\
& \leq C_{\gamma_{0}}\left(\| e^{-\gamma t}\left(\gamma g_{u}, \partial_{t} g_{u}, \nabla^{2} g_{u}, \nabla\left(g_{\tau}, g_{n}, g_{\pi}\right),<D_{t}>^{\frac{1}{2}}\left(g_{\tau}, g_{n}, g_{\pi}\right) \|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} .\right.\right. \tag{8.5}
\end{align*}
$$

Next, we solve the problem (8.4). In order to solve (8.4), we can use the solution formula of (8.3) in [5] with $f_{u}=f_{d}=g_{\tau}=g_{\pi}=0, g_{u}=-\nabla^{\prime} h$ and $g_{n}=\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h$, we obtain the solution formula:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\hat{\kappa}_{+}=\mu_{+} R e^{-A x_{n}}, \hat{w}_{+m}=P_{m} e^{-A x_{n}}+Q_{m} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} & \text { for } x_{n}>0 \\
\hat{\kappa}_{-}=\mu_{-} R^{\prime} e^{A x_{n}}, \hat{w}_{-m}=P_{m}^{\prime} e^{A x_{n}}+Q_{m}^{\prime} e^{B_{-} x_{n}} & \text { for } x_{n}<0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

where we set $\alpha_{ \pm}=-\mu_{ \pm} A^{2}\left(3 B_{ \pm}-A\right) /\left(2 B_{ \pm}\left(B_{ \pm}+A\right)\right), \beta=\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) / 2$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& R=\left(\alpha_{+}+\alpha_{-} \beta\right)^{-1}[ +\left(\mu_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(\alpha_{-}+\mu_{-} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)\right)\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right) \\
&\left.+\left(\mu_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(\alpha_{-}-\beta-\mu_{+} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right)\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right)\right] \\
& R^{\prime}=\left(\alpha_{+}+\alpha_{-} \beta\right)^{-1}[ +\left(\mu_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\alpha_{+}-\mu_{+} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right)\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right) \\
&\left.\quad+\left(\mu_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\alpha_{+}+\beta+\mu_{-} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)\right)\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right)\right] \\
& P_{k}=-i \mu_{+} \xi_{k} R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right), \quad P_{n}=\mu_{+} A R /\left(\rho_{+} s\right) \\
& P_{k}^{\prime}=-i \mu_{-} \xi_{k} R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right), \quad P_{n}^{\prime}=-\mu_{-} A R^{\prime} /\left(\rho_{-} s\right) \\
& Q_{n}=\left(2 \mu_{+} B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right)-\left(A / B_{+}\right) P_{n}-R /\left(2 B_{+}\right) \\
& Q_{n}^{\prime}=\left(2 \mu_{-} B_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right)-\left(A / B_{-}\right) P_{n}^{\prime}+R^{\prime} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Substituting

$$
\begin{aligned}
\llbracket \rho \hat{w}_{n} \rrbracket= & -\rho_{+}\left(B_{+}-A\right)\left(2 B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right)^{-1} R-\rho_{-}\left(B_{-}-A\right)\left(2 B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right)^{-1} R^{\prime} \\
& -\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\left(\rho_{+} /\left(2 \mu_{+} B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)-\rho_{-} /\left(2 \mu_{-} B_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

with $B_{ \pm}^{2}=\rho_{ \pm} s / \mu_{ \pm}+A^{2}$ for the second equation from below in (8.4), finally we obtain the description of $\hat{h}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\hat{h}=f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right) L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1}\left(\hat{g}_{h}+\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right), \tag{8.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{align*}
f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right) & =\mu_{+} A^{2}\left(3 B_{+}-A\right) B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)+\mu_{-} A^{2}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right) B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right) \\
& +\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) B_{+} B_{-}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\left(B_{-}+A\right) \tag{8.7}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
& L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)=s f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)+i b_{0} \cdot \xi^{\prime} \llbracket \rrbracket^{-1} f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right) \\
&+\llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} \sigma A^{2}\left\{2 \rho_{+} \rho_{-} A^{2}\left(B_{+}-A\right)\left(B_{-}-A\right)\right. \\
&+A^{2}\left(\rho_{+}^{2} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)+\rho_{-}^{2} B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right) \\
&+A^{3}\left(\mu_{-} \mu_{+}^{-1} \rho_{+}^{2}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right)+\mu_{+} \mu_{-}^{-1} \rho_{-}^{2}\left(3 B_{+}-A\right)\right) \\
&+\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) A\left(\mu_{+}^{-1} \rho_{+}^{2} B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)+\mu_{-}^{-1} \rho_{-}^{2} B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right) \\
&-\llbracket \rho \rrbracket \sigma^{-1} c_{0}\left(\mu_{-} \rho_{+}\left(B_{+}-A\right)\left(\left(B_{-}-A\right)^{3}+4 B_{-}^{2} A\right)\right. \\
&\left.\left.\quad \quad+\mu_{+} \rho_{-}\left(B_{-}-A\right)\left(\left(B_{+}-A\right)^{3}+4 B_{+}^{2} A\right)\right)\right\} \tag{8.8}
\end{align*}
$$

We remark that $f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)$ is the same function as in the solution formula $\hat{h}$ of (3.3) in [5], however $L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)$ is different. If we put $b_{0}=0$ and $c_{0}=0$ in (8.8), then it is the same formula for $\hat{h}$ of (3.3) in [5].

We consider $\mathcal{R}$-boundedness of solution operators defined in a sector $\Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}=$ $\left\{s \in \mathbb{C} \backslash\{0\}\left||\arg s| \leq \pi-\epsilon,|s| \geq \gamma_{0}\right\}\right.$ with $0<\epsilon<\pi / 2$ and $\gamma_{0} \geq 0$.
Lemma 8.2 (Lemma 4.1 in [5]). For $l=0,1, \gamma_{0} \geq 1$ and $\epsilon \in(0, \pi / 2)$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| & \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{5} \\
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1}\right| & \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-5} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 8.3. For $l=0,1, \gamma_{0} \geq 1$ and $\epsilon \in(0, \pi / 2)$,

$$
\begin{align*}
&\left|L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3}\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{2}\right) \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{6}  \tag{8.9}\\
&\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1}\right| \\
& \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-3}\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{2}\right)^{-1} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|} \\
& \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-6} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|} \tag{8.10}
\end{align*}
$$

hold.
Proof. We use symbols that are used in Lemma 6.1 in [23]. Let $\delta$ and $\mathcal{O}(\delta)$ be a small number determined later and a symbol satisfying $|\mathcal{O}(\delta)| \leq C \delta$ respectively. Suppose $\delta \leq \min \left(\rho_{+} / \mu_{+}, \rho_{-} / \mu_{-}\right)$. First we prove (8.9) in the case where $\left|\rho_{ \pm} \mu_{ \pm}^{-1} s A^{-2}\right| \leq \delta$. If we write $B_{ \pm}=A(1+\mathcal{O}(\delta))$, then we obtain from (8.6) and (8.7)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)=s\left(\mu_{+}+\mu_{-}\right) A^{5}(9+16 \mathcal{O}(\delta)) \\
&+\llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} \sigma A^{6}\left(i \llbracket \rho \rrbracket \sigma^{-1} b_{0} \cdot \xi^{\prime} A^{-1}\right)(9+16 \mathcal{O}(\delta))
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
+\llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} \sigma & A^{3}\left(A^{3}\left(\rho_{+}^{2}+\rho_{-}^{2}\right)(2+3 \mathcal{O}(\delta))\right. \\
& +A^{3}\left(\left(\mu_{-} \mu_{+}^{-1} \rho_{+}^{2}+\mu_{+} \mu_{-}^{-1} \rho_{-}^{2}\right)(2+3 \mathcal{O}(\delta))\right) \\
& +A^{3}\left(\mu_{+}+\mu_{-}\right)\left(\mu_{+}^{-1} \rho_{+}^{2}+\mu_{-}^{-1} \rho_{-}^{2}\right)(2+3 \mathcal{O}(\delta)) \\
& \left.-A^{3} \llbracket \rho \rrbracket \sigma^{-1} c_{0}\left(\mu_{-} \rho_{+}+\mu_{+} \rho_{-}\right) 17 \mathcal{O}(\delta)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Now, $A \geq 2^{-1}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)$. Therefore, in the same way as the proof of Lemma 6.1 in [23], choosing a $\delta$ properly, we gain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| & \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3}\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{2}\right) \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{6} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Secondly, we prove (8.9) in the case where $\left|\rho_{ \pm} \mu_{ \pm}^{-1} s A^{-2}\right| \geq \delta$. By Lemma 4.6, Lemma 4.8 in [23],

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| & \geq\left(|s|-C_{1} A\right)\left|f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right|-C_{2} \sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} A^{3}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3} \\
& \geq C_{3}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3}\left(\left(|s|-C_{1} A\right)\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}-\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} A^{3}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Because

$$
A \leq\left(\min \left(\rho_{+} / \mu_{+}, \rho_{-} / \mu_{-}\right)\right)^{1 / 2} \delta^{-1 / 2}|s|^{1 / 2},|s|^{-1} \leq \gamma_{0}^{-1}
$$

there exist $C_{3}, C_{4}>0$ such that

$$
\begin{gathered}
|s|-C_{1} A \geq\left(1-C_{3} \gamma_{0}^{-1 / 2}\right)|s| \\
|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}-\llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} A^{3} \geq|s|^{2}\left(1-C_{4} \gamma_{0}^{-1 / 2}\right)
\end{gathered}
$$

Combining the inequality above and

$$
\begin{aligned}
|s|^{2}=\left(|s|^{2}+|s|^{2}\right) / 2 & \geq C\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} /\left\lceil\rrbracket^{2}\right)\right. \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}} \gamma_{0}^{1 / 2}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+|s|^{1 / 2}\right)\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2} \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3},
\end{aligned}
$$

we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right| & \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{3}\left(|s|\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{2}+\sigma A^{3} / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{2}\right) \\
& \geq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{6}
\end{aligned}
$$

from (8.8). By the Bell formula, we obtain (8.10) as the similar manner in the proof of Lemma 6.1 in [23].

In case we use an extension

$$
\left.\hat{h}=f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)\right) L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1} e^{-A x_{n}}\left(\hat{g}_{h}+\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right),
$$

by Lemma 5.4 in [24] Lemma 2.1 and Lemma 2.2,

$$
e^{-\gamma t} \Delta h, e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t} \Delta h, e^{-\gamma t} \nabla^{3} h \in L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

Then, since the problem (8.4) is the case where we set $f_{u}=f_{d}=g_{\tau}=0$ and $g_{n}=\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h$ in the problem (8.3) and add two equations below in (8.4), estimates (8.5) hold for $\kappa_{ \pm}$and $w_{ \pm}$, too. When we prove $e^{-\gamma t} h \in L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)$, we use an extension;

$$
\hat{h}=f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right) L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}\left(\hat{g}_{h}+\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right)
$$

and the identity;

$$
\frac{f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}=\frac{1}{s}-\frac{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-} A\right)-s f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}{s L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)} .
$$

It is clear that

$$
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} s^{-1}\right| \leq|s|^{-1}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|} \leq \gamma_{0}^{-1}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}
$$

for $l=0,1$. By (8.8), $L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)-s f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)=\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} A M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)$ where $M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)$ is a function satisfying $\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+A\right)^{5} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}$. In view of Lemma 5.4 in [24], we see

$$
e^{-\gamma t} h, e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t} h, e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t}^{2} h \in L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

For example, in fact, we could obtain that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[\partial_{t}^{2} h\right]=s^{2} \hat{h}= & \left(s^{\frac{1}{2}}-\frac{\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} s^{\frac{1}{2}} M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)}{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)} A\right) e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}\left(s^{\frac{1}{2}} \hat{g}_{h}+s^{\frac{1}{2}} \frac{\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}\right) \\
& \left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} 1\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}\left(|s|^{\frac{1}{2}}+A\right)^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|}
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\left|D_{\xi^{\prime}}^{\alpha^{\prime}}\left(\tau D_{\tau}\right)^{l} \frac{\sigma \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-2} s^{\frac{1}{2}} M\left(s, \xi^{\prime}\right)}{L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)}\right| \leq C_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}} A^{-\left|\alpha^{\prime}\right|} .
$$

After all, it holds that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(\gamma h, \partial_{t} h, \nabla h\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}+\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t}^{2} h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \\
& \quad \leq C\left(\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(\gamma g_{h}, \partial_{t} g_{h}, \nabla^{2} g_{h}, \partial_{t} v_{n},<D_{t}>^{\frac{1}{2}} v_{n}\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}\right. \tag{8.11}
\end{align*}
$$

In the same way as the section 3 in [24], we could prove that $v, w, \tau, \kappa$ vanish for $t<0$. This completes the proof of Theorem 8.1.

## 9. Maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ Regularity; for Variable Coefficients

In this section, we prove Theorem 7.1. We set

$$
\tilde{\mu}_{+}(x)=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
\mu_{+}(x) & x \in \mathbb{R}_{+}^{n} \\
\mu_{+}(-x) & x \in \mathbb{R}_{-}^{n}
\end{array}, \quad \tilde{\mu}_{-}(x)= \begin{cases}\mu_{-}(-x) & x \in \mathbb{R}_{+}^{n} \\
\mu_{-}(x) & x \in \mathbb{R}_{-}^{n}\end{cases}\right.
$$

and $\tilde{f}_{ \pm}$and $\tilde{d}_{ \pm}$are defined similarly by even extension. Cauchy problems of the Stokes equation with variable coefficients

$$
\begin{align*}
\rho_{+} \partial_{t} \tilde{u}_{+}-\tilde{\mu}_{+}(x) \Delta \tilde{u}_{+}+\nabla \tilde{\pi}_{+}=\rho_{+} \tilde{f}_{u+}, \quad & \operatorname{div} \tilde{u}_{+}=\tilde{f}_{d+} \quad \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& \tilde{u}_{+}(0)=0 \quad \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n} . \tag{9.1}
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{rll}
\rho_{-} \partial_{t} \tilde{u}_{-}-\tilde{\mu}_{-}(x) \Delta \tilde{u}_{-}+\nabla \tilde{\pi}_{-}=\rho_{-} \tilde{f}_{u-}, & \operatorname{div} \tilde{u}_{-} & =\tilde{f}_{d-} \\
& \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n}, \quad t>0,  \tag{9.2}\\
\tilde{u}_{-}(0) & =0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n} .
\end{array}
$$

are solved for $0<\tilde{\mu}_{ \pm}(x) \in B U C^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \cap C_{\ell}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ (cf. [?]). We set the solutions of (9.1) and (9.2) $\left(\tilde{u}_{+}, \tilde{\pi}_{+}\right)$and ( $\left.\tilde{u}_{-}, \tilde{\pi}_{-}\right)$respectively and $(\tilde{u}, \tilde{\pi})=\left(\tilde{u}_{+}, \tilde{\pi}_{+}\right)$for $x \in \mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}$ and $(\tilde{u}, \tilde{\pi})=\left(\tilde{u}_{-}, \tilde{\pi}_{-}\right)$for $x \in \mathbb{R}_{-}^{n}$. Then we reduce the problem (7.4) to the case $f_{u}=f_{d}=0$ by setting $(u-\tilde{u}, \pi-\tilde{\pi})$.
9.1. $\mu(x)$. In this subsection, we consider the case where $\mu(x)$ is a variable coefficient and $b$ and $c$ are constants $b_{0}$ and $c_{0}$. By the assumption $\mu(x) \in C_{\ell}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, there exists a large ball $B_{r_{0}}(0)$ and constants $C_{ \pm}>0$ such that for every $\varepsilon>0$,

$$
\left|\mu_{+}(x)-C_{+}\right|<\varepsilon,\left|\mu_{-}(x)-C_{-}\right|<\varepsilon \text { for } x \in \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n} \backslash \overline{B_{r_{0}}(0)}
$$

We set $U_{0}=\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n} \backslash \overline{B_{r_{0}}(0)}$. Since $\overline{B_{r_{0}}(0)}$ is compact and $\mu(x)$ is continuous, $\overline{B_{r_{0}}(0)}$ is covered by finite number of open balls $U_{j}=B_{r_{j}}\left(x_{j}\right)$ such that

$$
\left|\mu(x)-\mu\left(x_{j}\right)\right|<\varepsilon \quad \text { if } \quad\left|x-x_{j}\right|<r_{j} \quad j=1, \ldots N .
$$

Define coefficients $\mu^{j}(x)(j=0,1, \ldots, N)$ by reflection, i.e.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mu^{0}(x) & = \begin{cases}\mu(x) & x \notin \overline{B_{r_{0}}(0)} \\
\mu\left(r_{0}^{2} \frac{x}{|x|^{2}}\right) & x \in \overline{B_{r_{0}}(0)},\end{cases} \\
\mu^{j}(x) & = \begin{cases}\mu(x) & x \in \overline{B_{r_{j}}\left(x_{j}\right)} \\
\mu\left(x_{j}+r_{j}^{2} \frac{x-x_{j}}{\left|x-x_{j}\right|^{2}}\right) & x \notin \overline{B_{r_{j}}\left(x_{j}\right)},\end{cases}
\end{aligned}
$$

for $j=1, \ldots N$ (cf. Section 5 in [?]). Then for each fixed $j, \mu^{j}(x)$ is uniformly continuous, i.e., it holds that

$$
\left|\mu^{j}(x)-\mu\left(x_{j}\right)\right|<\varepsilon \quad \text { for } \quad \forall x \in \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad j=0,1 \ldots N .
$$

From Theorem 8.1, we obtain that the problem with coefficients $\mu^{j}(x)$ for fixed $j$ :

$$
\begin{array}{rlrl}
\rho \partial_{t} u-\mu^{j}(x) \Delta u+\nabla \pi & =0 & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\operatorname{div} u & =0 & & t>0, \\
\llbracket \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, & t>0,  \tag{9.3}\\
\llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket+c_{0} \nabla^{\prime} h & =g & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-\llbracket \mu^{j}(x)\left(\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}+\partial_{n} u^{\prime}\right) \rrbracket & =g_{\tau} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu^{j}(x) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h & =g_{u} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket\left(\mu^{j}(x) / \rho\right) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi / \rho \rrbracket & =g_{\pi} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho u_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket+b_{0} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & =g_{h} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
u(0) & =0 & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n},
\end{array}
$$

has maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ regularity and the estimate (8.2).

We introduce cut-off functions

$$
\begin{gathered}
\varphi_{j} \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \text { s.t. } 0 \leq \varphi_{j}(x) \leq 1, \operatorname{supp} \varphi_{j} \in U_{j}, \sum_{j=1}^{N} \varphi_{j}(x)=1 \\
\psi_{j} \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \text { s.t. } \psi_{j}(x)=1 \text { on } \operatorname{supp} \varphi_{j}, \operatorname{supp} \psi_{j} \subset U_{j}
\end{gathered}
$$

Multiplying (9.4) by $\varphi_{j}$ we obtain

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\rho \partial_{t}\left(\varphi_{j} u\right)-\mu^{j}(x) \Delta\left(\varphi_{j} u\right)+\nabla\left(\varphi_{j} \pi\right) & , \\
\left.\quad=-\mu^{j}(x)\left\{\left(\Delta \varphi_{j}\right) u+2 \nabla \varphi_{j} \cdot \nabla u\right)\right\}+\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) \pi & \text { in } \dot{R}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\operatorname{div}\left(\varphi_{j} u\right)=\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) u & \text { in } \dot{R}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\llbracket \varphi_{j} u^{\prime} \rrbracket+c_{0} \nabla^{\prime}\left(\varphi_{j} h\right)=\varphi_{j} g_{u}+c_{0}\left(\nabla^{\prime} \varphi_{j}\right) h & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-\llbracket \mu^{j}(x)\left\{\nabla^{\prime}\left(\varphi_{j} u_{n}\right)+\partial_{n}\left(\varphi_{j} u^{\prime}\right)\right\} \rrbracket & \\
=\varphi_{j} g_{\tau}-\llbracket \mu^{j}(x)\left\{\left(\nabla^{\prime} \varphi_{j}\right) u_{n}+\left(\partial_{n} \varphi_{j}\right) u^{\prime}\right\} \rrbracket & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu^{j}(x) \partial_{n}\left(\varphi_{j} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket+\llbracket \varphi_{j} \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime}\left(\varphi_{j} h\right) & \\
\quad=\varphi_{j} g_{n}-2 \llbracket \mu^{j}(x)\left(\partial_{n} \varphi_{j}\right) u_{n} \rrbracket-\sigma\left(\Delta^{\prime} \varphi_{j}\right) h-2 \sigma \nabla^{\prime} \varphi_{j} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket\left(\mu^{j}(x) / \rho\right) \partial_{n}\left(\varphi_{j} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket+\llbracket\left(\varphi_{j} \pi\right) / \rho \rrbracket & \\
\quad=\varphi_{j} g_{\pi}-2 \llbracket\left(\mu^{j}(x) / \rho\right)\left(\partial_{n} \varphi_{j}\right) u_{n} \rrbracket & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\partial_{t}\left(\varphi_{j} h\right)-\llbracket \rho\left(\varphi_{j} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket+b_{0} \cdot \nabla^{\prime}\left(\varphi_{j} h\right) / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\quad=\varphi_{j} g_{h}+b_{0} \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime} \varphi_{j}\right) h / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket & \text { in } \dot{R}^{n}, \\
\left(\varphi_{j} u\right)(0)=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n} .
\end{array}
$$

From (8.2) $\left\{\left(\varphi_{j} u, \varphi_{j} \pi, \varphi_{j} h\right)\right\}_{j=1}^{N}$ satisfy the estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\left(\varphi_{j} u, \varphi_{j} \pi, \varphi_{j} \pi_{ \pm}, \varphi_{j} h\right)\right\|_{\mathbb{E}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})} \leq C_{\gamma_{0}}\left(\left\|\varphi_{j}\left(g_{u}, g_{\tau}, g_{n}, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right)\right\|_{\mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})}\right. \\
& \left.\quad+\| e^{-\gamma t} \mu^{j}(x)\left\{\left(\Delta \varphi_{j}\right) u+2 \nabla \varphi_{j} \cdot \nabla u\right)\right\}\left\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}+\right\| e^{-\gamma t}\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) \pi \|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \\
& \quad+\left\|\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) u\right\|_{\mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}, d}(\mathbb{R})}+\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(\nabla^{\prime} \varphi_{j}\right) h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \cap H_{p}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)\right.} \\
& \left.\quad+\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left\{\mu^{j}(x)\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) u+\left(\Delta \varphi_{j}\right) h+\nabla^{\prime} \varphi_{j} \cdot \nabla h\right\}\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \cap H_{p}^{\frac{1}{2}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)\right.}\right) . \tag{9.5}
\end{align*}
$$

for $\gamma \geq \gamma_{0}$. For any $\epsilon>0$, it holds that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|e^{-\gamma t} \nabla u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \leq \epsilon\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \nabla^{2} u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}+(4 \epsilon \gamma)^{-1}\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \gamma u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}, \\
& \left\|e^{-\gamma t} \nabla^{2} h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \\
& \quad \leq \epsilon\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \nabla^{3} h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}+(4 \epsilon \gamma)^{-1}\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \gamma \nabla h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} . \tag{9.6}
\end{align*}
$$

For any $R \in \mathbb{R}$ with $1 \leq R<\infty$ and $\gamma \geq 1$, it holds that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \| e^{-\gamma t}<D_{t}>^{\frac{1}{2}} u \|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \\
& \leq C R^{-\frac{1}{2}}\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t} u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}+C R^{\frac{1}{2}}\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \gamma u\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \\
&\left\|e^{-\gamma t}<D_{t}>^{\frac{1}{2}} \nabla h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \\
& \leq C R^{-\frac{1}{2}}\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \partial_{t} \nabla h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}+C R^{\frac{1}{2}}\left\|e^{-\gamma t} \gamma \nabla h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \tag{9.7}
\end{align*}
$$

by Proposition 2.6 in [22]. Using (9.6), (9.7) and taking $\epsilon>0$ sufficiently small and $R \geq 1$ sufficiently large, we absorb the right hand side norms except $\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) \pi\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}$ and $\left\|\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) u\right\|_{\mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}, d}(\mathbb{R})}$ into the left hand side. We set the left hand side of the first equation of (9.4) $F_{j}$. In order to treat
$\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) \pi\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}$ and $\left\|\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) u\right\|_{\mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}, d}(\mathbb{R})}$, we consider the following problem for $\varphi_{j}$ and $F_{j}(j=0,1, \ldots, N)$ as in Subsection 7.2 in [16]

$$
\begin{align*}
\Delta \phi_{j}=u \cdot \nabla \varphi_{j} & =\operatorname{div}\left(u \varphi_{j}\right) & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\llbracket \partial_{n} \phi_{j} \rrbracket & =\llbracket u_{n} \varphi_{j} \rrbracket & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \\
\llbracket \phi_{j} \rrbracket & =\phi_{j}=0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \\
\Delta \psi_{j} & =\operatorname{div} F_{j} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\llbracket \psi_{j} \rrbracket & =\psi_{j}=0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \tag{9.8}
\end{align*}
$$

with $\omega \geq 0$. The system is uniquely solvable and

$$
\nabla \phi_{j} \in H_{p}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; H_{q}^{3}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \quad \nabla \psi_{j} \in L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

Defining

$$
\widetilde{\phi_{j} u}=\phi_{j} u-\nabla \phi_{j}, \quad \widetilde{\phi_{j} \pi}=\phi_{j} \pi-\psi_{j}+\rho \partial_{t} \phi_{j}-\mu(x) \Delta \phi_{j} .
$$

Along Corollary 1 in [11] and [?], we see that there are situations where $\pi$ has additional time regularity in $\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$.
Corollary 9.1. Assume in addition to the hypotheses of Theorem 7.1 that

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
u_{0}=0, \quad h_{0}=f_{d}=0, \quad \operatorname{div} f_{u}=0 & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket=0, \quad \llbracket f_{u n} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}
\end{array}
$$

Then $\pi \in H_{\gamma_{0}, 0, p}^{\alpha}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ for each $\alpha \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{2 p}\right)$.
Proof. Since $C_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is dense in $L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, we give $g \in C_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ and consider the problem

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\Delta \psi=g & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
\llbracket \rho \psi \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \\
\llbracket \partial_{n} \psi \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n} .
\end{array}
$$

This problem is uniquely solvable. We set $\phi=\rho \psi$. Then

$$
(\pi, g)_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}=(\pi, \Delta \psi)_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}=\left(\frac{\pi}{\rho}, \Delta \phi\right)_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =-\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} \llbracket \frac{\pi}{\rho} \partial_{n} \phi \rrbracket d x^{\prime}-\left(\frac{\nabla \pi}{\rho}, \nabla \phi\right)_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \\
& =-\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} \llbracket \frac{\pi}{\rho} \partial_{n} \phi \rrbracket d x^{\prime}-\left(\frac{\mu}{\rho} \Delta u, \nabla \phi\right)_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \\
& =\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \frac{\mu}{\rho} \nabla u: \nabla^{2} \phi d x+\int_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}}\left(\llbracket \frac{\mu \partial_{n} u}{\rho} \nabla \phi \rrbracket-\llbracket \frac{\pi}{\rho} \partial_{n} \phi \rrbracket\right) d x^{\prime} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We know $\nabla u \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{\frac{1}{2}}\left(\mathbb{R}, L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)$, and also by Section 7 in Prüss-Simonett [?] $e^{-\gamma t} \llbracket \pi \rrbracket, e^{-\gamma t} \llbracket \partial_{n} u \rrbracket \in F_{p, q}^{\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{2 p}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)\right)$ for $\gamma \geq \gamma_{0}$, where $F_{p, q}^{s}$ is a LizorkinTriebel space. Applying $\partial_{t}^{\alpha}$ to this identity we obtain
$\left\|e^{-\gamma t}<D_{t}>^{\alpha} \partial_{t}^{\alpha} \pi\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)} \leq C\left(\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(<D_{t}>^{\alpha}\left(\nabla u, \llbracket \pi \rrbracket, \partial_{n} u\right)\right)\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}\right)$ for each $\alpha \in(0,1 / 2-1 / 2 p)$, which completes the proof of the corollary.

When $\left\{\left(\varphi_{j} u, \varphi_{j} \pi, \varphi_{j} h\right)\right\}_{j=1}^{N}$ change into $\left\{\left(\widetilde{\varphi_{j} u}, \widetilde{\varphi_{j} \pi}, \varphi_{j} h\right)\right\}_{j=1}^{N}$, the first and second equations of (9.4) are changed into

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\rho \partial_{t}\left(\widetilde{\varphi_{j} u}\right)-\mu^{j}(x) \Delta\left(\widetilde{\varphi_{j} u}\right)+\nabla\left(\widetilde{\varphi_{j} \pi}\right)=F_{j}-\nabla \psi_{j} & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\operatorname{div}\left(\widetilde{\varphi_{j} u}\right)=0 & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0,
\end{array}
$$

with

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\operatorname{div}\left(F_{j}-\nabla \psi_{j}\right)=0 & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n} \\
\llbracket\left(F_{j}-\nabla \psi_{j}\right)_{n} \rrbracket=\llbracket\left(\widetilde{\varphi_{j} u}\right) \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}
\end{array}
$$

Therefore $\left\|\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) u\right\|_{\mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}, d}(\mathbb{R})}$ is absence and $\left\|e^{-\gamma t}\left(\nabla \varphi_{j}\right) \pi\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)}$ has time regularity.

Taking finite sum $j=1$ to $N$ for (9.5), we obtain the estimate (7.5). Setting the left hand side operator $L: \mathbb{E}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow \mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})$, then we obtain $L$ is injective and has closed range. Surjectivity of $L$ is proved in similar way in [16] with base results are obtained in Section 7 in [?].
9.2. $b(t, x), c(t, x)$. In this subsection, we consider the case where not only $\mu(x)$ but also $b(t, x)$ and $c(t, x)$ are variable coefficients. Since

$$
b(t, x), c(t, x) \subset B U C\left(\mathbb{R}, B U C^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

by the assumption, for every $\epsilon>0$, there exists $\delta>0$ such that

$$
\left|t-t_{j}\right|<\delta \quad \Rightarrow \quad\left|c(t, \cdot)-c\left(t_{j}, \cdot\right)\right|_{B U C^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)}<\epsilon
$$

We set $U_{1}=[0, \delta), U_{j}=((j-1) \delta,(j+1) \delta), j=1,2, \ldots$. We choose a partition of unity $\chi_{j} \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$as

$$
\sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \chi_{j}(t)=1 \quad \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{+}, \quad 0 \leq \chi_{j}(t) \leq 1, \quad \operatorname{supp} \chi_{j} \subset U_{j}
$$

We set

$$
c_{j}(x)=\frac{1}{\delta} \int_{j \delta}^{(j+1) \delta} c(t, x) d t
$$

$b_{j}(x)$ is defined similarly. Multiplying (7.4) by $\chi_{j}$ we obtain

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\rho \partial_{t}\left(\chi_{j} u\right)-\mu(x) \Delta\left(\chi_{j} u\right)+\nabla\left(\chi_{j} \pi\right)=\rho\left(\partial_{t} \chi_{j}\right) u & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\operatorname{div}\left(\chi_{j} u\right)=0 & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
\llbracket \chi_{j} u^{\prime} \rrbracket+c_{j}(x) \nabla\left(\chi_{j} h\right) & \\
\quad=\chi_{j} g_{u}+c_{j}(x)\left(\nabla \chi_{j}\right) h-\chi_{j}\left(\left(c(t, x)-c_{j}(x)\right) \nabla h\right. & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
-\llbracket \mu(x)\left\{\nabla^{\prime}\left(\chi_{j} u_{n}\right)+\partial_{n}\left(\chi_{j} u^{\prime}\right)\right\} \rrbracket=\chi_{j} g_{\tau} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu(x) \partial_{n}\left(\chi_{j} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket+\llbracket \chi_{j} \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime}\left(\chi_{j} h\right)=\chi_{j} g_{n} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket(\mu(x) / \rho) \partial_{n}\left(\chi_{j} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket+\llbracket\left(\chi_{j} \pi\right) / \rho \rrbracket=\chi_{j} g_{\pi} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\partial_{t}\left(\chi_{j} h\right)-\frac{\llbracket \rho\left(\chi_{j} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}+\frac{\llbracket b(x) \cdot \nabla^{\prime}\left(\chi_{j} h\right) \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}=\chi_{j} g_{h}+\left(\partial_{t} \chi_{j}\right) h & \\
\quad+\frac{\llbracket b(x) \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime} \chi_{j}\right) h \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}-\frac{\llbracket \chi_{j}(b(t, x)-b(x)) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\left(\chi_{j} u\right)(0)=0 & \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n}, \\
\left(\chi_{j} h\right)(0)=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n} .
\end{array}
$$

By using the result in Subsection 4.1, we obtain that $\left\{\left(\chi_{j} u, \chi_{j} \pi, \chi_{j} \pi_{ \pm}, \chi_{j} h\right)\right\}_{j=1}^{\infty}$ satisfy the estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\left(\chi_{j} u, \chi_{j} \pi, \chi_{j} \pi_{ \pm}, \chi_{j} h\right)\right\|_{\mathbb{E}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})} \leq\left\|\chi_{j}\left(g_{u}, g_{\tau}, g_{n}, g_{\pi}, g_{h}\right)\right\|_{\mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})} \\
& +\left\|\rho\left(\partial_{t} \chi_{j}\right) u\right\|_{\mathbb{F}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})}+\left\|\left(\partial_{t} \chi_{j}\right) h\right\|_{\mathbb{G}_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})} \\
& +\left|c_{j}(x) \nabla \chi_{j}\right|_{\infty}\|h\|_{\mathbb{G}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})\left(U_{j}\right)}+\epsilon\|\nabla h\|_{\mathbb{G}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})\left(U_{j}\right)} \\
& +\llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-1}\left|c_{j}(x) \nabla \chi_{j}\right|_{\infty}\|h\|_{\mathbb{G}_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})\left(U_{j}\right)}+\epsilon \llbracket \rho \rrbracket^{-1}\|\nabla h\|_{\mathbb{G}_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})\left(U_{j}\right)} \tag{9.10}
\end{align*}
$$

where we use for every $\epsilon>0$

$$
\left|c(t, x)-c_{j}(x)\right| \leq \frac{1}{\delta} \int_{j \delta}^{(j+1) \delta}|c(t, x)-c(s, x)| d s<\epsilon
$$

in front of the highest order term $\|\nabla h\|_{G_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})}$ and $\|\nabla h\|_{G_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})}$. We take sum $j=$ 1 to $\infty$ for (9.10). $\sum_{j=1}^{\infty}\|h\|_{G_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})\left(U_{j}\right)} \leq 2\|h\|_{G_{h, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})},\|u\|_{\mathbb{F}_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})},\|h\|_{G_{u, \gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})}$ are lower order terms so we absorb the terms into the left hand side using (9.6)-(9.7) and choosing $\gamma$ and $R$ sufficiently large. Therefore we obtain required estimate (7.5). Setting the left hand side operator $L: \mathbb{E}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R}) \rightarrow \mathbb{F}_{\gamma_{0}}(\mathbb{R})$, then we obtain $L$ is injective and has closed range, i.e., $L$ is semi-Fredholm operator. In order to show surjectivity of $L$, we employ the continuation method for semi-Fredholm operators [16]. We introduce the continuation parameter $\alpha \in[0,1]$ by replacing the 3 rd equation and 7 th equation of (7.4) into

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\left\|u^{\prime}\right\|+(1-\alpha) c_{0} \nabla^{\prime} h+\alpha c(t, x) \nabla^{\prime} h=f_{d} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0 \\
\partial_{t} h-\frac{\llbracket \rho u_{n} \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}+(1-\alpha) \frac{\llbracket b_{0} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}+\alpha \frac{\llbracket b(t, x) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket}=g_{h} & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \quad t>0
\end{array}
$$

The problem with $\alpha=0$ is solved in Subsection 4.1, this shows that we have subjectivity in the case $\alpha=0$, We can prove that the a priori estimates are uniform with respect to $\alpha \in[0,1]$. Hence by continuation method we have surjectivity for $\alpha=1$. In this way we reduce time and space variable coefficients problem into space variable coefficients problem. The proof of Theorem 7.1 is now complete.

## 10. Local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ Well-Posedness; Proof of Theorem 6.1

In this section, we prove Theorem 6.1. The nonlinear problem (1.1)-(1.3) can be transformed to a problem on $\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}:=\mathbb{R}^{n} \backslash\left[\mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times\{0\}\right]$ by means of the transformations

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \bar{u}\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right):=\left(u^{\prime}, u_{n}\right)^{\top}\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)\right), \\
& \bar{\theta}\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right):=\theta\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)\right), \\
& \bar{\pi}\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right):=\pi\left(t, x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $t \in J=[0, T], x^{\prime} \in \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, x_{n} \in \mathbb{R}, x_{n} \neq 0$. With a slight abuse of notation we will denote in the sequel the transformed velocity again by $u$, the transformed temperature by $\theta$, and the transformed pressure by $\pi$. For given initial data $\theta_{0}(x)$, we set $\mu(x):=\mu\left(\theta_{0}(x)\right), \kappa(x)=\kappa\left(\theta_{0}(x)\right), d(x)=d\left(\theta_{0}(x)\right), c(t, x)=e^{\Delta t} \llbracket u_{0 n} \rrbracket$ and $b(t, x)=e^{\Delta t} \llbracket \rho u_{0}{ }^{\prime} \rrbracket$, where $e^{\Delta t}$ is the heat semigroup. With this notation we have the transformed problem:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \rho \partial_{t} u-\mu(x) \Delta u+\nabla \pi=F_{u}(u, \pi, \theta, h) \quad \text { in } \quad \dot{R}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& \operatorname{div} u=F_{d}(u, h) \quad \text { in } \quad \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& \llbracket u^{\prime} \rrbracket+c(t, x) \nabla^{\prime} h=G_{u}(u, h) \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
& -\llbracket \mu(x)\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket=G_{\tau}(u, \theta, h) \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
& -2 \llbracket \mu(x) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h=G_{n}(u, \theta, h) \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
& \rho \kappa(x) \partial_{t} \theta-d(x) \Delta \theta=F_{\theta}(u, \theta, h) \quad \text { in } \quad \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \quad t>0, \\
& \llbracket \theta \rrbracket=0 \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
& -\llbracket d(x) \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket=G_{\theta}(u, \theta, h) \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
& -2 \llbracket(\mu(x) / \rho) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi / \rho \rrbracket=G_{\pi}(u, \theta, h) \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
& \partial_{t} h-\llbracket \rho u_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket+b(t, x) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket=G_{h}(u, h) \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \quad t>0, \\
& u(0)=u_{0}, \quad \theta(0)=\theta_{0} \quad \text { in } \quad \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
& h(0)=h_{0} \quad \text { on } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n-1} . \tag{10.1}
\end{align*}
$$

This problem is slightly different from the problem (4.1) in [5] which is linearization around an equilibrium. The right hand sides of (10.1) are defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
F_{u}(u, \pi, \theta, h) & =\left(F_{u^{\prime}}(u, \pi, \theta, h), F_{u_{n}}(u, \theta, h)\right)^{\top} \\
F_{u^{\prime}}(u, \pi, \theta, h) & =\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu\left(\theta_{0}\right)\right) \Delta u^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& +\mu(\theta)\left(-\Delta^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u^{\prime}-2 \nabla^{\prime} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} \partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \partial_{n}^{2} u^{\prime}\right) \\
& -\rho\left(u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}+u_{n} \partial_{n} u^{\prime}-u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u^{\prime}\right)+\rho \partial_{t} h \partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} \pi \\
& +\left\{\left(\nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}+\left[\nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}\right]^{\top}\right)-\left(\nabla^{\prime} h \otimes \partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\partial_{n} u^{\prime} \otimes \nabla^{\prime} h\right)\right\} \mu^{\prime}(\theta) \nabla^{\prime} \theta \\
& +\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}-\nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u_{n}\right) \mu^{\prime}(\theta) \partial_{n} \theta, \\
& F_{u_{n}}(u, \theta, h)=\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu\left(\theta_{0}\right)\right) \Delta u_{n} \\
& +\mu(\theta)\left(-\Delta^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u_{n}-2 \nabla^{\prime} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} \partial_{n} u_{n}+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \partial_{n}^{2} u_{n}\right) \\
& -\rho\left(u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} u_{n}+u_{n} \partial_{n} u_{n}-u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u_{n}\right)+\rho \partial_{t} h \partial_{n} u_{n} \\
& +\left(\left[\partial_{n} u^{\prime}\right]^{\top}+\left[\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right]^{\top}-\partial_{n} u_{n}\left[\nabla^{\prime} h\right]^{\top}\right) \mu^{\prime}(\theta) \nabla^{\prime} \theta+2 \partial_{n} u_{n} \mu^{\prime}(\theta) \partial_{n} \theta, \\
& F_{d}(u, h)=\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot \partial_{n} u^{\prime}=\partial_{n}\left(\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot u^{\prime}\right), \\
& G_{u}(u, h)=\llbracket\left(e^{\Delta t} u_{0 n}-u_{n}\right) \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket, \\
& G_{\tau}(u, \theta, h)=\llbracket\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu\left(\theta_{0}\right)\right)\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket-\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left(\nabla u^{\prime}+\left[\nabla u^{\prime}\right]^{\top}\right) \rrbracket \nabla^{\prime} h \\
& +\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left\{\nabla^{\prime} h\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)+\partial_{n} u^{\prime}\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}-\nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} u_{n}\right\} \rrbracket \\
& +\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left\{-\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h+2 \partial_{n} u_{n}+\partial_{n} u_{n}\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right\} \rrbracket \nabla^{\prime} h \\
& +\llbracket \rho^{-1} \rrbracket\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right) \llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket^{2} \nabla^{\prime} h, \\
& G_{n}(u, \theta, h)=\llbracket\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu\left(\theta_{0}\right)\right) 2 \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket-\llbracket \mu(\theta)\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket \\
& +\llbracket \mu(\theta) \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}-\llbracket \rho^{-1} \rrbracket\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right) \llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket^{2}-\sigma J(h), \\
& F_{\theta}(u, \theta, h)=\rho\left(\kappa\left(\theta_{0}\right)-\kappa(\theta)\right) \partial_{t} \theta+\left(d(\theta)-d\left(\theta_{0}\right)\right) \Delta \theta \\
& +\rho \kappa(\theta)\left\{\partial_{t} h \partial_{n} \theta-u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla \theta+\left(u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right) \partial_{n} \theta-u_{n} \partial_{n} \theta\right\} \\
& +d^{\prime}(\theta)\left\{\left|\nabla^{\prime} \theta-\nabla^{\prime} h \partial_{n} \theta\right|^{2}+\left(\partial_{n} \theta\right)^{2}\right\} \\
& +(\mu(\theta) / 2)\left|\nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}+\left[\nabla^{\prime} u^{\prime}\right]^{\top}-\nabla^{\prime} h \otimes \partial_{n} u^{\prime}-\partial_{n} u^{\prime} \otimes \nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \\
& +\mu(\theta)\left[\left|\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} w-\partial_{n} u_{n} \nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}+2\left|\partial_{n} u_{n}\right|^{2}\right], \\
& G_{\theta}(u, \theta, h)=\llbracket\left(d(\theta)-d\left(\theta_{0}\right)\right) \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket-\llbracket d(\theta) \nabla^{\prime} \theta \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket \\
& +(l(\theta) / \llbracket 1 / \rho \rrbracket)\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right) \llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket, \\
& G_{\pi}(u, \theta, h)=-\llbracket \psi(\theta) \rrbracket+2 \llbracket\left(\mu(\theta)-\mu\left(\theta_{0}\right)\right) \partial_{n} u_{n} / \rho \rrbracket \\
& -\llbracket \frac{1}{2 \rho^{2}} \rrbracket\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right) \llbracket \frac{1}{\rho} \rrbracket^{-2} \llbracket u_{n} \rrbracket^{2}-2 \llbracket \frac{\mu(\theta)}{\rho} \partial_{n} u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket \\
& +\frac{2}{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}} \llbracket \frac{\mu(\theta)}{\rho}\left\{\left(\nabla u^{\prime} \nabla^{\prime} h\right) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h-\nabla^{\prime} u_{n} \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right\} \rrbracket, \\
& G_{h}(u, h)=\frac{\llbracket \rho\left(e^{\Delta t} u_{0}{ }^{\prime}-u^{\prime}\right) \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h \rrbracket}{\llbracket \rho \rrbracket} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The curvature of $\Gamma(t)$ is given by

$$
H(\Gamma(t))=\operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}}\left(\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)}{\sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\left(t, x^{\prime}\right)\right|^{2}}}\right)=\Delta^{\prime} h-J(h)
$$

with

$$
J(h)=\frac{\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \Delta^{\prime} h}{\left(1+\sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}}\right) \sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}}}+\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}}
$$

where $\nabla^{\prime 2} h$ denotes the Hessian of $h$.
Given $h_{0} \in B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)$ we define

$$
\Theta_{h_{0}}(x):=\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}+h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right) \quad\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \times \mathbb{R}
$$

Letting $\Omega_{h_{0}, \pm}:=\left\{\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \times \mathbb{R}: \pm\left(x_{n}-h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right)>0\right\}$ and $\Omega_{h_{0}}:=\Omega_{h_{0},+} \cup$ $\Omega_{h_{0},-}$. By the assumption $2<p<\infty, n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$, we obtain from Sobolev's embedding theorem that $\Theta_{h_{0}}$ yields a $C^{2}$-diffeomorphism between $\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$ and $\Omega_{h_{0}}, \mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}$ and $\Omega_{h_{0},+}$, and $\mathbb{R}_{-}^{n}$ and $\Omega_{h_{0},-}$. The inverse transform is given by $\Theta_{h_{0}}^{-1}\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}\right)=\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}-h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right)$. It then follows from the chain rule and transformation rule for integrals that

$$
\Theta_{h_{0}}^{*} \in \operatorname{Isom}\left(W_{p}^{k}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right), W_{p}^{k}\left(\Omega_{h_{0}}\right)\right), \quad\left[\Theta_{h_{0}}^{*}\right]^{-1}=\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} \quad k=0,1,2
$$

where we use the notation

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\Theta_{h_{0}}^{*} f=f \circ \Theta_{h_{0}} & f: \Omega_{h_{0}} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{m} \\
\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} g=g \circ \Theta_{h_{0}}^{-1} & g: \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{m}
\end{array}
$$

for the pull-back and push-forward operators, where $m$ is non-negative integer.
Therefore it is enough to prove the following theorem instead of Theorem 6.1.
Theorem 10.1. Let $2<p<\infty, n<q<\infty$ and $2 / p+n / q<1$. Let $\psi_{ \pm} \in$ $C^{3}(0, \infty), \mu_{ \pm}, d_{ \pm} \in C^{2}(0, \infty)$ be such that

$$
\kappa_{ \pm}(s)=-s \psi_{ \pm}^{\prime \prime}(s)>0, \quad \mu_{ \pm}(s)>0, \quad d_{ \pm}(s)>0 \quad s \in(0, \infty)
$$

and

$$
\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) \in B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \times B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)
$$

be given. Assume that the compatibility conditions:

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\operatorname{div}\left(\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} u_{0}\right)=0 & \text { in } \Omega_{0}, \\
\llbracket \mu P_{\Gamma_{0}} E\left(\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} u_{0}\right) \nu_{0} \rrbracket=0, \quad \llbracket P_{\Gamma_{0}} \Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} u_{0} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \Gamma_{0}, \\
\llbracket \Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0, \quad \llbracket d \partial_{\nu_{0}} \Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} \theta_{0} \rrbracket+\ell\left(\Theta_{*}^{h_{0}}\left(\theta_{0}+\theta_{\infty}\right)\right) \llbracket \rho^{-1} \rrbracket^{-1} \llbracket \Theta_{*}^{h_{0}} u_{0} \cdot \nu_{0} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \Gamma_{0} . \tag{10.2}
\end{array}
$$

Then there exists a constant $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ depending only on $\Omega_{0}, p, q$, $n$ such that if $h_{0}$ and $u_{0}$ satisfy $\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$, then there exist

$$
T=T\left(\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)},\left\|\theta_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)},\left\|h_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)}, \varepsilon_{0}\right)>0
$$

and a unique $L_{p}-L_{q}$ solution $(u, \pi, \theta, h)$ of the nonlinear problem (10.1) on $[0, T]$ of $\mathbb{E}(J)$ which is defined by (7.6).

A proof of Theorem 10.1 is the same proof as for Theorem 4.1 in [5] instead of the nonlinear terms $G_{u}(u, h)$ and $G_{h}(u, h)$. It is possible to take $\epsilon>0$

$$
\left|\llbracket e^{\Delta t} u_{0 n}-u_{n} \rrbracket\right|<\epsilon, \quad\left|\llbracket e^{\Delta t} u_{0}^{\prime}-u^{\prime} \rrbracket\right|<\epsilon
$$

small as we want if we take time $T$ small. Therefore we have proved Theorem 10.1.

## Part 2. The Case of Equal Densities

## 11. The Substance of The Case of Equal Densities

In (1.1)-(1.3), setting $\rho_{+}=\rho_{-}=1$, we have the following:

$$
\begin{align*}
\partial_{t} u+u \cdot \nabla u-\operatorname{div} T(u, \pi, \theta) & =0 & & \text { in } \Omega(t), t>0, \\
\operatorname{div} u & =0 & & \text { in } \Omega(t), t>0, \\
\llbracket T(u, \pi, \theta) \nu_{\Gamma} \rrbracket+\sigma H_{\Gamma} \nu_{\Gamma} & =0 & & \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0, \\
\llbracket u \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0,  \tag{11.1}\\
u(0) & =u_{0} & & \text { in } \Omega(t),
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa(\theta)\left(\partial_{t} \theta+u \cdot \nabla \theta\right)-\operatorname{div}(d(\theta) \nabla \theta)-2 \mu(\theta)|D(u)|_{2}^{2} & =0 \\
l(\theta) j+\llbracket d(\theta) \partial_{\nu_{\Gamma}} \theta \rrbracket & =0
\end{aligned} \quad \text { in } \Omega(t), t>0, ~ \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0, ~ \$
$$

$$
\llbracket \theta \rrbracket=0 \quad \text { on } \quad \Gamma(t), t>0,
$$

$$
\theta(0)=\theta_{0} \quad \text { in } \quad \mathbb{R}^{n}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
\llbracket \psi(\theta) \rrbracket-\llbracket T(u, \pi, \theta) \nu_{\Gamma} \cdot \nu_{\Gamma} \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0, \\
V_{\Gamma}-u \cdot \nu_{\Gamma}+j & =0 & & \text { on } \Gamma(t), t>0,  \tag{11.3}\\
\Gamma(0) & =\Gamma_{0}, & &
\end{align*}
$$

Changing variables of (11.1)-(11.3) with $y_{n}=x_{n}-h\left(x^{\prime}, t\right)$, we have the following quasilinear-problem:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\partial_{t} u-\mu_{0} \Delta u+\nabla \pi & =F_{u}(u, \pi, \theta, h) & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
\operatorname{div} u & =F_{d}(u, h) & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
-\llbracket \mu_{0}\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket & =G_{u^{\prime}}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu_{0} \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h & =G_{u_{n}}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket u \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\kappa_{0} \partial_{t} \theta-d_{0} \Delta \theta & =F_{\theta}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket \theta \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
l_{1} \theta+\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h & =G_{\theta, 2}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0,
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
\partial_{t} h-\llbracket d_{0} \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket / l_{0} & =G_{h, 2}(u, \theta, h) & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
u(0)=u_{0}, \theta_{0} & =\theta_{0} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
h(0) & =h_{0} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \tag{11.4}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mu_{0}, \kappa_{0}, d_{0}$ and $l_{0}$ have been defined in Section 5 . We suppose that $l_{1}$ is a constant defined by $l_{1}=\left.\lim _{t \rightarrow \infty} l_{1}(x, t)\right|_{\mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}}$ where $l_{1}(x, t)=\llbracket \psi^{\prime}\left(e^{t \Delta^{\prime}} \theta_{0}\right) \rrbracket$ (cf. Section 5, Section 7 in [14] and Section 5 ). $G_{\theta, 2}, G_{h, 2}$ are defined as

$$
\begin{aligned}
G_{\theta, 2}(u, \theta, h) & \left.=-\left(l_{1}(x, t)-l_{1}\right)\right) \theta-\llbracket \psi(\theta) \rrbracket+\sigma J(h) \\
G_{h, 2}(u, \theta, h) & =l(\theta)^{-1} \llbracket d(\theta)\left(-\Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1}\left(\partial_{k} h\right) \partial_{k} \theta+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket\right. \\
& +\left(l(\theta)^{-1}-l_{0}^{-1}\right) \llbracket d(\theta) \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket+l_{0}^{-1} \llbracket\left(d(\theta)-d_{0}\right) \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket-\left(u^{\prime} \cdot \nabla^{\prime}\right) h+u_{n},
\end{aligned}
$$

respectively. Thus, we treat the following linearized problem to solve (11.1)-(11.3):

$$
\begin{align*}
\partial_{t} u-\mu_{0} \Delta u+\nabla \pi & =f_{u} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
\operatorname{div} u & =f_{d} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
-\llbracket \mu_{0}\left(\partial_{n} u^{\prime}+\nabla^{\prime} u_{n}\right) \rrbracket & =g_{u^{\prime}} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
-2 \llbracket \mu_{0} \partial_{n} u_{n} \rrbracket+\llbracket \pi \rrbracket-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h & =g_{u_{n}} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket u \rrbracket & =0 & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n}, \tag{11.5}
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
\kappa_{0} \partial_{t} \theta-d_{0} \Delta \theta & =f_{\theta} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, t>0, \\
l_{1} \theta & =-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h+g_{\theta} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\partial_{t} h & =\llbracket d_{0} \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket / l_{0}+g_{h} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
\theta(0) & =\theta_{0} & & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, \\
h(0) & =h_{0} & & \text { on } \dot{\mathbb{R}}_{0}^{n} . \tag{11.6}
\end{align*}
$$

We may use results of [23] for (11.5). In order to prove maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ regularity of the problem (11.6), we set $\theta_{0}=h_{0}=0$ once and solve (11.6). First dividing the problem, (11.6) into the nexts:

$$
\begin{align*}
\kappa_{0 \pm} \partial_{t} U_{ \pm}-d_{0 \pm} \Delta U_{ \pm} & =f_{\theta, \pm}^{e} & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n}, t>0 \\
U_{ \pm}(x, 0) & =0 & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n} \tag{11.7}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
\kappa_{0 \pm} \partial_{t} V_{ \pm}-d_{0 \pm} \Delta V_{ \pm} & =0 & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0, \\
\llbracket V \rrbracket & =-\llbracket U \rrbracket & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
l_{1} V & =-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h+g_{\theta}-l_{1} U & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
l_{0} \partial_{t} h-\llbracket d_{0} \partial_{n} V \rrbracket & =l_{0} g_{h}+\llbracket d_{0} \partial_{n} U \rrbracket & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0, \\
V_{0} & =0 & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}^{n}, \\
h_{0} & =0 & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n},
\end{align*}
$$

where $f_{\theta, \pm}^{e}$ are even extensions to $\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{\theta,+}^{e}(x, t)= \begin{cases}f_{\theta,+}\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}, t\right) & \text { for } x_{n}>0 \\
f_{\theta,+}\left(x^{\prime},-x_{n}, t\right) & \text { for } x_{n}<0\end{cases} \\
& f_{\theta,-}^{e}(x, t)= \begin{cases}f_{\theta,-}\left(x^{\prime},-x_{n}, t\right) & \text { for } x_{n}>0 \\
f_{\theta,-}\left(x^{\prime}, x_{n}, t\right) & \text { for } x_{n}<0\end{cases}
\end{aligned}
$$

respectively, we could write $\theta=U+V$. Using Fourier transform for (11.7),

$$
\left(\kappa_{0 \pm} s+d_{0 \pm}|\xi|^{2}\right) \mathcal{F}_{\xi} \mathcal{L}_{t}[U]_{ \pm}=\mathcal{F}_{\xi} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[f_{\theta, \pm}^{e}\right]
$$

we gain

$$
\begin{equation*}
U_{ \pm}=\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi}^{-1}\left[\frac{1}{\kappa_{0 \pm} s+d_{0 \pm}|\xi|^{2}} \mathcal{F}_{x} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[f_{\theta, \pm}^{\mathrm{e}}\right]\right] \tag{11.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, $\left.\partial_{n} U_{ \pm}\right|_{x_{n}=0}=0$ holds. Indeed, by $B_{+}=\left(\kappa_{0+} d_{0+}^{-1} s+\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2},(11.9)$, the definition of Fourier transform and Laplace transform,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[\left.\partial_{n} U_{+}\right|_{x_{n}=0}\right] & =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{i \xi_{n}}{\kappa_{0+} s+d_{0+}|\xi|^{2}} \mathcal{F}_{x} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[f_{\theta,+}^{e}\right] d \xi_{n} \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{i \xi_{n}}{d_{0+} B_{+}^{2}+d_{0+} \xi_{n}^{2}} \mathcal{F}_{x} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[f_{\theta,+}^{e}\right] d \xi_{n} \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi d_{0+}} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{i \xi_{n}}{B_{+}^{2}+\xi_{n}^{2}} \mathcal{F}_{x} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[f_{\theta,+}^{e}\right] d \xi_{n} \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi d_{0+}} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{i \xi_{n}}{B_{+}^{2}+\xi_{n}^{2}}\left(\int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-i \zeta_{n} \xi_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[f_{\theta,+}\right]\left(\xi^{\prime}, \zeta_{n}\right) d \zeta_{n}\right. \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi d_{0+}} \int_{0}^{\infty} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[f_{\theta,+}\right]\left(\xi^{\prime}, \zeta_{n}\right)\left(e^{-i \zeta_{n} \xi_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[f_{\theta,+}\right]\left(\xi^{\prime},-\zeta_{n}\right) d \zeta_{n}\right) d \xi_{n} \\
& \left.\quad+\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{i \xi_{n} e^{-i \zeta_{n} \xi_{n}}}{\left(\xi_{n}+i B_{+}\right)\left(\xi_{n}-i B_{+}\right)} d \xi_{n}\right) d \zeta_{n} \\
& \\
& =\frac{1}{\left.2 \pi \xi_{0+}+i B_{+}\right)\left(\xi_{n}-i B_{+}\right)} d \xi_{n} \\
& =0,
\end{aligned}
$$

where we use next formulas:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{i x e^{ \pm i a x}}{x^{2}+b^{2}} d x=\mp \pi e^{-a b} \quad \text { for } a>0, b \in \mathbb{C}(\operatorname{Re} b>0) . \tag{11.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence, $\left.\partial_{n} U_{+}\right|_{x_{n}=0}=0$ and we have $\left.\partial_{n} U_{-}\right|_{x_{n}=0}=0$ in the same way, so $\llbracket d \partial_{n} U \rrbracket=0$ holds. We prove (11.10) with complex integration. Defining $C_{1}, C_{2}$ and $f_{ \pm}(z)$ as

$$
\begin{aligned}
C_{1} & =\{z \in \mathbb{C} \mid z=t,-R \leq t \leq R\} \cup\left\{z \in \mathbb{C} \mid z=R e^{i t}, 0 \leq t \leq \pi\right\}, \\
C_{2} & =\{z \in \mathbb{C} \mid z=-t,-R \leq t \leq R\} \cup\left\{z \in \mathbb{C} \mid z=R e^{i t},-\pi \leq t \leq 0\right\}, \\
f_{ \pm}(z) & =\frac{i z e^{ \pm i a z}}{z^{2}+b^{2}} \quad \text { for } a>0, b \in \mathbb{C}(\operatorname{Re} b>0),
\end{aligned}
$$

we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{C_{1}} f_{+}(z) d z & =\int_{-R}^{R} f_{+}(t) d t+\int_{0}^{\pi} f_{+}\left(R e^{i t}\right) i R d t \\
\int_{C_{2}} f_{-}(z) d z & =-\int_{-R}^{R} f_{+}(-t) d t+\int_{-\pi}^{0} f_{-}\left(R e^{i t}\right) i R d t
\end{aligned}
$$

By $\sin t \geq 0(0 \leq t \leq \pi)$ and $\sin t \leq 0(-\pi \leq t \leq 0)$, it is clear that

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{+}\left(R e^{i t}\right) i R & =\frac{i R e^{i t} e^{i a R e^{i t}}}{R^{2} e^{2 i t}+b^{2}} i R \\
& =-\frac{R^{2} e^{i t} e^{-a R \sin t} e^{i a R \cos t}}{R^{2} e^{2 i t}+b^{2}} \rightarrow 0 \quad(0 \leq t \leq \pi, R \rightarrow \infty) \\
f_{-}\left(R e^{i t}\right) i R & =\frac{i R e^{i t} e^{-i a R e^{i t}}}{R^{2} e^{2 i t}+b^{2}} i R \\
& =-\frac{R^{2} e^{i t} e^{a R \sin t} e^{-i a R \cos t}}{R^{2} e^{2 i t}+b^{2}} \rightarrow 0 \quad(-\pi \leq t \leq 0, R \rightarrow \infty) .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the way, from theorem of residue, we see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{C_{1}} f_{+}(z) d z & =2 \pi i \lim _{z \rightarrow i b} \frac{1}{0!} \frac{d^{0}}{d z^{0}}\left((z-i b) f_{+}(z)\right) \\
& =2 \pi i \lim _{z \rightarrow i b} \frac{i z e^{i a z}}{z+i b} \\
& =-\pi e^{-a b}, \\
\int_{C_{2}} f_{-}(z) d z & =2 \pi i \lim _{z \rightarrow-i b} \frac{1}{0!} \frac{d^{0}}{d z^{0}}\left((z+i b) f_{-}(z)\right) \\
& =2 \pi i \lim _{z \rightarrow-i b} \frac{i z e^{i a z}}{z-i b} \\
& =-\pi e^{-a b} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, we obtain;

$$
\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} f_{+}(t) d t=-\pi e^{-a b}, \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} f_{-}(t) d t=-\lim _{R \rightarrow \infty} \int_{C_{2}} f_{-}(z) d z=\pi e^{-a b}
$$

i.e. we prove (11.10).


From $\llbracket d \partial_{n} U \rrbracket=0$ and (11.8), it follows that:

$$
\begin{align*}
\left(B_{ \pm}^{2}-\partial_{n}^{2}\right) \hat{V}_{ \pm} & =0 & & \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}  \tag{11.11}\\
\llbracket \hat{V} \rrbracket & =-\llbracket \hat{U} \rrbracket & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n},  \tag{11.12}\\
l_{1} \hat{V} & =\sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2} \hat{h}+\hat{g}_{\theta}-l_{1} \hat{U} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n},  \tag{11.13}\\
l_{0} s \hat{h}-\llbracket d_{0} \partial_{n} \hat{V} \rrbracket & =l_{0} \hat{g}_{h} & & \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, \tag{11.14}
\end{align*}
$$

where we set $B_{ \pm}=\left(\kappa_{0 \pm} d_{0 \pm}^{-1} s+\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}\left(\operatorname{Re} B_{ \pm}>0\right)$. From (11.11), we look for solutions whose forms are;

$$
\hat{V}_{ \pm}=P_{ \pm} e^{\mp B_{ \pm} x_{n}} \quad \text { for } x_{n} \gtrless 0
$$

By (11.12) and (11.14), it holds that

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
P_{+}-P_{-}=-\llbracket \hat{U} \rrbracket \\
d_{0+} B_{+} P_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-} P_{-}=\mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[l_{0} g_{h}-l_{0} \partial_{t} h\right]
\end{array}\right.
$$

so we see the following:

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
P_{+}=\left(d_{0+} B_{+} d_{0-} B_{-}\right)^{-1}\left(\mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[l_{0} g_{h}-l_{0} \partial_{t} h\right]-d_{0-} B_{-} \llbracket \hat{U} \rrbracket\right) \\
P_{-}=\left(d_{0+} B_{+} d_{0-} B_{-}\right)^{-1}\left(\mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[l_{0} g_{h}-l_{0} \partial_{t} h\right]+d_{0+} B_{+} \llbracket \hat{U} \rrbracket\right)
\end{array}\right.
$$

Then, we have the description:

$$
V_{ \pm}=\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{e^{\mp B_{ \pm} x_{n}}}{d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[l_{0} g_{h}-l_{0} \partial_{t} h\right]\right]
$$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mp \mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{d_{0 \mp} B_{\mp} e^{\mp B_{ \pm} x_{n}}}{d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}[\llbracket U \rrbracket]\right] \tag{11.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Making use of this formula of $V$ and (11.13), we obtain the description of $h$ :

$$
\begin{align*}
h & =\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{1}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[g_{h}\right]\right] \\
& +\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1}\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right)}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[g_{\theta}\right]\right] \\
& -\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{l_{0}^{-1} d_{0+} B_{+}}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[U_{+}\right]\right] \\
& -\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{l_{0}^{-1} d_{0-} B_{-}}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[U_{-}\right]\right] . \tag{11.16}
\end{align*}
$$

Suppose that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{\theta} \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), g_{\theta} \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
& g_{h} \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

and $l_{0} l_{1}>0$.
We could prove $U \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)$ in the same way as the proof of Theorem 3.1 in [24] from (11.9). Therefore, we analyze (11.15) and (11.16).

Lemma 11.1. For $s \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}$

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left.\left|s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\right| \xi^{\prime}\right|^{2} \mid \geq C\left(|s|+\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|\right) \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}\right)  \tag{11.17}\\
& \left.\left|s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\right| \xi^{\prime}\right|^{2} \mid \geq C\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|\right)^{2} \tag{11.18}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. We prove (11.17) like that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mid s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) & l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2} \mid \\
& =\left.\left|d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right|\left|s /\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right)+l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\right| \xi^{\prime}\right|^{2} \mid \\
& \geq C\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|\right)\left(|s| /\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|\right)+\sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}\right) \\
& =C\left(|s|+\left(|s|^{1 / 2}+\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|\right) \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

by $s /\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) \in \Sigma_{\epsilon, \gamma_{0}}$. (11.18) is proved from (11.17) in the same way as Lemma 3.4 .

From

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} \\
& =\frac{1}{s}-\frac{\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|}{s\left(s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}\right)}\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|
\end{aligned}
$$

it holds that

$$
\frac{s}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}}=1-\frac{\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}}\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|
$$

so we could derive that $h, \partial_{t} h \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ with (11.18) and the extension:

$$
\begin{aligned}
h & =\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{1}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} e^{\mp B_{ \pm} x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[g_{h}\right]\right] \\
& +\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1}\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right)}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} e^{\mp B_{ \pm} x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[g_{\theta}\right]\right] \\
& -\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{l_{0}^{-1} d_{0+} B_{+}}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} e^{\mp B_{ \pm} x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[U_{+}\right]\right] \\
& -\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{l_{0}^{-1} d_{0-} B_{-}}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} e^{\mp B_{ \pm} x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[U_{-}\right]\right] \quad \text { for } x_{n} \gtrless 0
\end{aligned}
$$

Making use of the following extension:

$$
\begin{aligned}
h & =\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{1}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} e^{\mp\left|\xi^{\prime}\right| x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[g_{h}\right]\right] \\
& +\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1}\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right)}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} e^{\mp\left|\xi^{\prime}\right| x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[g_{\theta}\right]\right] \\
& -\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{l_{0}^{-1} d_{0+} B_{+}}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} e^{\mp\left|\xi^{\prime}\right| x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[U_{+}\right]\right] \\
& -\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[\frac{l_{0}^{-1} d_{0-} B_{-}}{s+\left(d_{0+} B_{+}+d_{0-} B_{-}\right) l_{0}^{-1} l_{1}^{-1} \sigma\left|\xi^{\prime}\right|^{2}} e^{\mp\left|\xi^{\prime}\right| x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[U_{-}\right]\right] \text {for } x_{n} \gtrless 0
\end{aligned}
$$

and (11.17), $\nabla \partial_{t} h, \nabla^{3} \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h, \quad \nabla^{4} h \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ could be proved with Lemma 3.4 .

By Stefan condition:

$$
\partial_{t} h=\llbracket \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket / l_{0}+g_{h} \quad \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0
$$

we extend $h$ like that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{h}=-\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[s^{-1} e^{\mp B_{ \pm} x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[\llbracket \partial_{n} \theta \rrbracket / l_{0}-g_{h}\right]\right] \quad \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0 \tag{11.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

In view of $(11.19)$, if $\theta \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)$, it hold that $\tilde{h} \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{3 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)$. From the boundary condition:

$$
l_{1} \theta=-\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h+g \quad \text { on } \mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}, t>0
$$

defining an extension of $\theta, \tilde{\theta}$ as

$$
\tilde{\theta}=-\mathcal{L}_{s}^{-1} \mathcal{F}_{\xi^{\prime}}^{-1}\left[l_{0}^{-1} e^{\mp\left|\xi^{\prime}\right| x_{n}} \mathcal{F}_{x^{\prime}} \mathcal{L}_{t}\left[\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h-g\right]\right] \quad \text { in } \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}, t>0
$$

we realize $\theta=\tilde{\theta}$ on $\mathbb{R}_{0}^{n}$ and $\tilde{\theta} \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)$. Thus, $\tilde{h}$ has the regularity, $H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{3 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)$. Utilizing this facts, we could prove that $\theta$ belongs to $W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)$. So, we see an extension of $h, \tilde{\tilde{h}}$ satisfies that $\partial_{t} \Delta^{\prime} \tilde{\tilde{h}} \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)$. We set $\theta_{0}=h_{0}=0$ above but add conditions for initial values that are not 0 identically to gain the following theorem.

Theorem 11.2. Let $1<p, q<\infty$ and assume that $\kappa, d, \sigma$ are positive constants and $l_{0} l_{1}>0$. Suppose initial values $\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) \in B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right) \times$ $B_{q, p}^{4-2 / p-1 / q}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)$ and the data $\left(f_{u}, f_{d}, g_{u}, f_{\theta}, g_{\theta}, g_{h}\right)$ satisfy the following conditions:

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{u} & \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
f_{d} & \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{-1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
g_{u} & \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n} \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right)^{n}, \\
f_{\theta} & \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
g_{\theta} & \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
g_{h} & \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

and the compatibility condition:

$$
\begin{array}{rll}
\operatorname{div} u_{0}=f_{d}(0) & \text { in } \dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}, & 2-2 / p>1+1 / q, \\
-\llbracket \mu P_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} D\left(u_{0}\right) \rrbracket=P_{\mathbb{R}^{n-1}} g_{u}(0) & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, & 2-2 / p>1+1 / q, \\
\llbracket u_{0}^{\prime} \rrbracket=g(0), \quad \llbracket \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, & 2-2 / p>1 / q, \\
l_{1} \theta_{0}=\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h_{0}+g_{\theta}(0) & \text { on } \mathbb{R}^{n-1}, & 2-2 / p>1 / q .
\end{array}
$$

Then, the linearized Stefan problem (11.5) and (11.6) admits a unique solution $(u, \pi, \theta, h)$ with regularity:

$$
\begin{aligned}
u & \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n} \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{R}^{n}\right)\right)^{n}, \\
\pi & \in L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; \hat{W}_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\pi_{ \pm} & \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\theta & \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\tilde{\theta} & \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\dot{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
h & \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{3}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}\left(\mathbb{R} ; W_{q}^{4}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\tilde{h} & \in H_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{3 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right), \\
\nabla^{\prime 2} \tilde{\tilde{h}} & \in W_{p, 0, \gamma_{0}}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R} ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

We could solve (11.4) with the result of Theorem 11.2 in the same way as (5.1) but the height function, $h$ is different from that of (5.1), so we need to notice difference between (11.4) and (5.1) (cf. Section 6 and Section 7 in [14]). In particular, we observe nonlinear terms $J(h)$ in $G_{\theta, 2}$ and $\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \partial_{n} \theta$ in $G_{h, 2}$. Recall $J(h)$ in Section 5:

$$
J(h)=\frac{\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \Delta^{\prime} h}{\left(1+\sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}}\right) \sqrt{1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}}}+\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}}
$$

We have set the first term and the second term of $J(h)$ be $J_{1}(h)$ and $J_{2}(h)$, respectively. We have easily seen that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\partial_{t} J_{2}(h) & =\frac{\nabla^{\prime} \partial_{t} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}}+\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} \partial_{t} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}}+\frac{\nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} \partial_{t} h\right)}{\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{3 / 2}} \\
& -3 \nabla^{\prime} h \cdot\left(\nabla^{\prime 2} h \cdot \nabla^{\prime} h\right)\left(1+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\right)^{-5 / 2} \nabla^{\prime} h \cdot \partial_{t} \nabla^{\prime} h,
\end{aligned}
$$

therefore

$$
\left|\partial_{t} J_{2}(h)\right| \leq C\left(\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|\left|\nabla^{\prime 2} h\right|\left|\partial_{t} \nabla^{\prime} h\right|+\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2}\left|\nabla^{\prime 2} \partial_{t} h\right|\right)
$$

Now, using $\partial_{t} \nabla^{\prime} h, \partial_{t} \nabla^{\prime 2} h \in L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ where $J=(0, T](0<T<\infty)$, we may estimate $\nabla^{\prime} h$ and $\nabla^{\prime 2} h$ like type (III) in Section 5. In case we couldn't use the smallness condition, as a result we derive a power of the time, $T$ with Lemma 5.7. We could calculate $\left|\partial_{t} h_{1}(h)\right|$ similarly. By Lemma 5.2, Lemma 5.4 and the proof of Lemma 5.6, we gain

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\left|\nabla^{\prime} h\right|^{2} \partial_{n} \theta\right\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \\
& \leq C\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h\right\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h\right\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}\left\|\partial_{n} \theta\right\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \\
& =C\left\|\nabla^{\prime} \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h\right\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}\left\|\partial_{n} \theta\right\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \\
& \leq C\left\|\Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\left\|\nabla^{\prime 2} \Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h\right\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}\left\|\partial_{n} \theta\right\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)} \\
& \leq C T^{1 /(4 p)}\|h\|_{H_{p}^{3 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 4}\|h\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 4}\|h\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}^{1 / 2}\|h\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\right)} \\
& \quad \times\|\theta\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)} \\
& \leq C T^{1 /(4 p)}\|h\|_{H_{p}^{3 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\|h\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}^{3 / 2}\|\theta\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\right)}
\end{aligned}
$$

by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(\int_{0}^{T}\left\|\Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{L_{q}}^{p} d t\right)^{1 / p} & =\left(\int_{0}^{T}\left\|\Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2}\left\|\Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& \leq\left\|\Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\left(\int_{0}^{T}\left\|\Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{L_{q}}^{p / 2} d t\right)^{1 / p} \\
& \leq C\left\|\Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2} T^{1 /(2 p)}\left\|\Lambda_{\gamma}^{1 / 2} h\right\|_{L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2} \\
& \leq C T^{1 /(2 p)}\|h\|_{H_{p}^{3 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}\|h\|_{H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; L_{q}\right)}^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

In the same way as $(2.8)$, define $\mathbb{E}_{\theta, 2}(J), \mathbb{E}_{\tilde{\theta}_{ \pm}}(J), \mathbb{E}_{h, 2}(J), \mathbb{E}_{\tilde{h}_{ \pm}}(J)$ and $\mathbb{E}_{\tilde{h}_{ \pm}}(J)$ as:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{E}_{\theta, 2}(J):=W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \\
& \mathbb{E}_{\tilde{\theta}_{ \pm}}(J):=H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right), \\
& \mathbb{E}_{h, 2}(J):=W_{p}^{1}\left(J ; W_{q}^{1}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap H_{p}^{1 / 2}\left(J ; W_{q}^{3}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \cap L_{p}\left(J ; W_{q}^{4}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)\right) \\
& \mathbb{E}_{\tilde{h}_{ \pm}}(J):=H_{p}^{3 / 2}\left(J ; \mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right), \\
& \mathbb{E}_{\tilde{h}_{ \pm}}(J):=\left\{h \in L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \mid \partial_{t} \Delta^{\prime} h_{ \pm} \in L_{p}\left(J ; L_{q}\left(\mathbb{R}_{ \pm}^{n}\right)\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

and set
$\mathbb{E}_{2}(J):=\mathbb{E}_{u}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\pi}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\pi_{ \pm}}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\theta, 2}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\tilde{\theta}_{ \pm}}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{h, 2}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\tilde{h}_{ \pm}}(J) \times \mathbb{E}_{\tilde{h}_{ \pm}}(J)$.
We state the result for (11.4):
Theorem 11.3. Let $p<\infty, n<q<\infty, 2 / p+n / q<1$ and suppose $\psi_{ \pm} \in$ $C^{3}(0, \infty), \mu_{ \pm}, d_{ \pm} \in C^{2}(0, \infty)$ are such that

$$
\kappa_{ \pm}(s)=-s \psi_{ \pm}^{\prime \prime}(s)>0, \quad \mu_{ \pm}(s)>0, \quad d_{ \pm}(s)>0 \quad s \in(0, \infty)
$$

Let the initial interface $\Gamma_{0}$ be given by a graph $x^{\prime} \mapsto\left(x^{\prime}, h_{0}\left(x^{\prime}\right)\right), \theta_{\infty}>0$ be the constant temperature at infinity. And let

$$
\left(u_{0}, \theta_{0}, h_{0}\right) \in B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)^{n} \times B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\Omega_{0}\right) \times B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)
$$

be given. Assume that the compatibility conditions:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{div} u_{0}=0 & \text { in } \Omega_{0}, \\
P_{\Gamma_{0}} \llbracket \mu\left(\theta_{0}\right) D\left(u_{0}\right) \nu_{0} \rrbracket=0, \quad P_{\Gamma_{0}} \llbracket u_{0} \rrbracket=0 & \text { on } \Gamma_{0}, \\
\llbracket \theta_{0} \rrbracket=0, \quad \llbracket \psi\left(\theta_{0}\right) \rrbracket+\sigma H_{\Gamma_{0}} & \text { on } \Gamma_{0}
\end{aligned}
$$

and the well-posedness condition:

$$
l\left(\theta_{0}\right) \neq 0 \quad \text { on } \Gamma_{0} \quad \text { and } \quad \theta_{0}>0 \quad \text { in } \Omega_{0} .
$$

Then there exists a constant $\varepsilon_{0}$ depending only on $\Omega_{0}, p, q, n$ such that if $h_{0}$ and $u_{0}$ satisfy $\left\|\nabla^{\prime} h_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\dot{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)}+\left\|u_{0}\right\|_{L_{\infty}\left(\Omega_{0}\right)} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$, then there exist

$$
T=T\left(\left\|\theta_{0}-\theta_{\infty}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{2-2 / p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)}+\left\|h_{0}\right\|_{B_{q, p}^{3-1 / p-1 / q}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}\right)}, \varepsilon_{0}\right)>0
$$

and a unique $L_{p}-L_{q}$ solution $(u, \pi, \theta, h)$ of (11.1)-(11.3) on $[0, T]$ in the class of (11.20).

Part 3. Appendix

## 12. Solution Formulas

In Appendix, we exhibit calculation of solution formulas in Section 4. From (4.4), (4.5), (4.11)-(4.14) we have

$$
\left(B_{+}^{2}-A^{2}\right) P_{k}+i \xi_{k} R=0,\left(B_{+}^{2}-A^{2}\right) P_{n}-A R=0
$$

Therefore we obtain $P_{k}(k=1, \ldots, n)$ as (4.17), and the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} P_{k}-A P_{n}=0 \tag{12.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

In the same way, we obtain $P_{k}^{\prime}(k=1, \ldots, n)$ as (4.18), and the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} P_{k}^{\prime}+A P_{n}^{\prime}=0 \tag{12.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

From (4.6), (4.11)-(4.14), (12.1) and (12.2), we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
& \Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} Q_{k}-B_{+} Q_{n}=0  \tag{12.3}\\
& \Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} Q_{k}^{\prime}+B_{-} Q_{n}^{\prime}=0 \tag{12.4}
\end{align*}
$$

By (4.13), (4.14), (4.11) and (4.12), we have

$$
\llbracket 2 \mu \partial_{n} \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket=2 \mu_{+}\left(-A P_{n}-B_{+} Q_{n}\right)-2 \mu_{-}\left(A P_{n}^{\prime}+_{-} Q_{n}\right), \llbracket \hat{\tau} \rrbracket=\mu_{+} R-\mu_{-} R^{\prime}
$$

Inserting them into (4.9) and we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{+}\left(-2 A P_{n}-2 B_{+} Q_{n}-R\right)-\mu_{-}\left(2 A P_{n}^{\prime}+2 B_{-} Q_{n}^{\prime}-R^{\prime}\right)=-\hat{g}_{u, n} \tag{12.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\mu_{+} / \rho_{+}\right)\left(-2 A P_{n}-2 B_{+} Q_{n}-R\right)-\left(\mu_{-} / \rho_{-}\right)\left(2 A P_{n}^{\prime}+2 B_{-} Q_{n}^{\prime}-R^{\prime}\right)=-\hat{g}_{\pi} \tag{12.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

If we compute difference between (12.5) and the equation (12.6) multiplied by $\rho_{-}$ and $\rho_{+}$, it is derived that

$$
\begin{align*}
& Q_{n}=\left(2 \mu_{+} B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\rho_{-} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right)-\left(A / B_{+}\right) P_{n}-R /\left(2 B_{+}\right),  \tag{12.7}\\
& Q_{n}^{\prime}=\left(2 \mu_{-} B_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\rho_{+} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right)-\left(A / B_{-}\right) P_{n}^{\prime}+R^{\prime} /\left(2 B_{-}\right) . \tag{12.8}
\end{align*}
$$

From (4.13) and (4.14),

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \partial_{n} \hat{v}_{+k}+i \xi_{k} \hat{v}_{+n}=-A P_{k} e^{-A x_{n}}-B_{+} Q_{k} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}}+i \xi_{k} P_{n} e^{-A x_{n}}+i \xi_{k} Q_{n} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} \\
& \partial_{n} \hat{v}_{-k}+i \xi_{k} \hat{v}_{-n}=A P_{k}^{\prime} e^{A x_{n}}+B_{-} Q_{k}^{\prime} e^{B_{-} x_{n}}+i \xi_{k} P_{n}^{\prime} e^{A x_{n}}+i \xi_{k} Q_{n}^{\prime} e^{B_{-} x_{n}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Substituting them into (4.8), we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mu_{+} B_{+} Q_{k}+\mu_{-} B_{-} Q_{k}^{\prime} \\
& =\mu_{+} i \xi_{k}\left(P_{n}+Q_{n}\right)-\mu_{+} A P_{k}-\mu_{-} i \xi_{k}\left(P_{n}^{\prime}+Q_{n}^{\prime}\right)-\mu_{-} A P_{k}^{\prime}+\hat{g}_{u, k} \tag{12.9}
\end{align*}
$$

Combining (4.7), (4.13) and (4.14), we have;

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\mu_{-} B_{-} Q_{k}-\mu_{-} B_{-} Q_{k}^{\prime}=\mu-B_{-}\left(\hat{g}_{k}-P_{k}+P_{k}^{\prime}\right)  \tag{12.10}\\
-\mu_{+} B_{+} Q_{k}+\mu_{+} B_{+} Q_{k}^{\prime}=-\mu_{+} B_{+}\left(\hat{g}_{k}-P_{k}+P_{k}^{\prime}\right) .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Combining (12.9) and (12.10);

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) Q_{k}=\mu_{-} B_{-}\left(\hat{g}_{k}-P_{k}+\right. & \left.P_{k}^{\prime}\right)+\mu_{+} i \xi_{k} Q_{n}-\mu_{+}\left(A P_{k}-i \xi_{k} P_{n}\right) \\
& -\mu_{-} i \xi_{k} Q_{n}^{\prime}-\mu_{-}\left(A P_{k}^{\prime}+i \xi_{k} P_{n}^{\prime}\right)+\hat{g}_{u, k}
\end{aligned}
$$

So, we pay attention to (12.1) and (12.2) and see the following;

$$
\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) \Sigma_{k=1}^{n-1} i \xi_{k} Q_{k}=\mu_{-} B_{-} \operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g+\operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g_{u}+P_{n}\left(-\mu_{-} A B_{-}-2 \mu_{+} A^{2}\right)
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
&+P_{n}^{\prime}\left(-\mu_{-} A B_{-}+2 \mu_{-} A^{2}\right)-\mu_{+} A^{2} Q_{n}+\mu_{-} A^{2} Q_{n}^{\prime},  \tag{12.11}\\
&\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right)\left(-B_{+} Q_{n}\right)=\left(-\mu_{+} B_{+}^{2}-\mu_{-} B_{-} B_{+}\right) Q_{n} . \tag{12.12}
\end{align*}
$$

Substituting (12.11) and (12.12) into (12.3), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
0 & =\mu_{-} B_{-} \operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g+\operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g_{u} \\
& +\left(\mu_{+} A /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)\right) R\left(-\mu_{-} A B_{-}-2 \mu_{+} A^{2}\right)-\left(\mu_{-} A /\left(\rho_{-} s\right)\right) R^{\prime}\left(-\mu_{-} A B_{-}+2 \mu_{-} A^{2}\right) \\
& -\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}^{2}+\mu_{+} A^{2}+\mu_{-} B_{-} B_{+}\right) Q_{n}+\mu_{-} A^{2} Q_{n}^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

where we use (4.17) and (4.18). Similarly, keeping in mind for (12.4), we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
0 & =-\mu_{+} B_{+} \operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g+\operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g_{u} \\
& +\left(\mu_{+} A /\left(\rho_{+} s\right)\right) R\left(\mu_{+} A B_{+}-2 \mu_{+} A^{2}\right)-\left(\mu_{-} A /\left(\rho_{-} s\right)\right) R^{\prime}\left(\mu_{+} A B_{+}+2 \mu_{-} A^{2}\right) \\
& -\mu_{+} A^{2} Q_{n}+\left(\mu_{-} B_{-}^{2}+\mu_{-} A^{2}+\mu_{+} B_{+} B_{-}\right) Q_{n}^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

By using $B_{ \pm}^{2}=\rho_{ \pm} s / \mu_{ \pm}+A^{2}$, we obtain

$$
\begin{array}{r}
R\left(\mu_{+} A^{2}\left(3 B_{+}-A\right) /\left(2 B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right)+\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) / 2\right) \\
+R^{\prime} \mu_{-} A^{2}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right) /\left(2 B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right) \\
=-\mu_{-} B_{-} \hat{\operatorname{div}}_{x^{\prime}} g-\operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g_{u} \\
-\left(2 \mu_{+} B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}^{2}+\mu_{+} A^{2}+\mu_{-} B_{-} B_{+}\right)\left(\rho_{-} \hat{g}_{\pi}-\hat{g}_{u, n}\right) \\
-\left(2 B_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1} A^{2}\left(-\rho_{+} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right) \tag{12.13}
\end{array}
$$

and

$$
\begin{array}{r}
R \mu_{+} A^{2}\left(3 B_{+}-A\right) /\left(2 B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right) \\
+R^{\prime}\left(\mu_{-} A^{2}\left(3 B_{-}-A\right) /\left(2 B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right)+\left(\mu_{+} B_{+}+\mu_{-} B_{-}\right) / 2\right) \\
=\mu_{+} B_{+} \operatorname{div}_{x^{\prime}} g-\hat{\operatorname{div}}_{x^{\prime}} g_{u} \\
-\left(2 \mu_{-} B_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(\mu_{-} B_{-}^{2}+\mu_{-} A^{2}+\mu_{+} B_{+} B_{-}\right)\left(-\rho_{+} \hat{g}_{\pi}+\hat{g}_{u, n}\right) \\
-\left(2 B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1} A^{2}\left(\rho_{-} \hat{g}_{\pi}-\hat{g}_{u, n}\right), \tag{12.14}
\end{array}
$$

respectively. Solving the simultaneous equations, (12.13) and (12.14), we can describe $R$ and $R^{\prime}$ as (4.15) and (4.16). By (4.17), (4.18), (12.7) and (12.8), we obtain $Q_{k}$ and $Q_{k}^{\prime}$ as (4.19) and (4.20) Thus, we obtain the description of solutions of (4.4)-(4.10).

Next, we solve the problem (4.3). In order to solve (4.3), we can use the solution formula of (4.2) with $f_{u}=f_{d}=g_{u, k}=g_{\pi}=g_{k}=0$ and $g_{u, n}=\sigma \Delta^{\prime} h$. And then we solve the last two equations in (4.3). Making use of

$$
\begin{align*}
R=\left(\alpha_{+}+\alpha_{-} \beta\right)^{-1}[ & +\left(\mu_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(\alpha_{-}+\mu_{-} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)\right)\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right) \\
& \left.+\left(\mu_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(\alpha_{-}-\beta-\mu_{+} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right)\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right)\right] \tag{12.15}
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
R^{\prime}=\left(\alpha_{+}+\alpha_{-} \beta\right)^{-1}[ & +\left(\mu_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\alpha_{+}-\mu_{+} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{+}\right)\right)\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right) \\
& \left.+\left(\mu_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\alpha_{+}+\beta+\mu_{-} A^{2} /\left(2 B_{-}\right)\right)\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right)\right] \tag{12.16}
\end{align*}
$$

we can write

$$
\begin{aligned}
\hat{\kappa}_{+}=\mu_{+} R e^{-A x_{n}}, \hat{w}_{+m}=P_{m} e^{-A x_{n}}+Q_{m} e^{-B_{+} x_{n}} & \text { for } x_{n}>0 \\
\hat{\kappa}_{-}=\mu_{-} R^{\prime} e^{A x_{n}}, \hat{w}_{-m}=P_{m}^{\prime} e^{A x_{n}}+Q_{m}^{\prime} e^{B_{-} x_{n}} & \text { for } x_{n}<0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Noting that

$$
\begin{aligned}
Q_{n} & =\left(2 \mu_{+} B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right)-\left(A / B_{+}\right) P_{n}-R /\left(2 B_{+}\right), \\
Q_{n}^{\prime} & =\left(2 \mu_{-} B_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\right)-\left(A / B_{-}\right) P_{n}^{\prime}+R^{\prime} /\left(2 B_{-}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

we obtain

$$
\begin{gathered}
\llbracket \rho \hat{w}_{n} \rrbracket=-\rho_{+}\left(B_{+}-A\right)\left(2 B_{+}\left(B_{+}+A\right)\right)^{-1} R-\rho_{-}\left(B_{-} A\right)\left(2 B_{-}\left(B_{-}+A\right)\right)^{-1} R^{\prime} \\
-\sigma A^{2} \hat{h}\left(\rho_{+} /\left(2 \mu_{+} B_{+}\left(1-\rho_{-} / \rho_{+}\right)\right)-\rho_{-} /\left(2 \mu_{-} B_{-}\left(1-\rho_{+} / \rho_{-}\right)\right)\right)
\end{gathered}
$$

with $B_{ \pm}^{2}=\rho_{ \pm} s / \mu_{ \pm}+A^{2}$. By the second equation below in (4.3), (12.13), (12.15) and (12.16), finally we obtain the description of $\hat{h}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\hat{h}=f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right) L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)^{-1}\left(\hat{g}_{h}+\llbracket \rho \hat{v}_{n} \rrbracket / \llbracket \rho \rrbracket\right), \tag{4.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

where we define $f\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)$ and $L\left(B_{+}, B_{-}, A\right)$ as (4.21) and (4.28), respectively. By the way, we don't use the formula like (4.24) with in order to obtain (4.29) since it is complicated. The formula like (4.24) avails to estimate $w_{n}$ itself.

## Acknowledgments

Thanks to cooperation and teaching from many people, I completed this doctoral thesis of mine. In particular, professor Shimizu Senjo kindly led my study and wrote academical papers ([5] and so on) together. I have studied under her since I belonged to 3rd grade of the department of mathematics of Shizuoka University.

## References

[1] D.M. Anderson, P. Cermelli, E. Fried, M.E. Gurtin, G.B. McFadden, General dynamical sharp-interface conditions for phase transformations in viscous heat-conducting fluids. $J$. Fluid Mech. 581 (2007), 323-370.
[2] E. DiBenedetto, A. Friedman, Conduction-convection problems with change of phase, J. Differential Equations 62 (1986), no. 2, 129-185.
[3] E. DiBenedetto, M. O'Leary, Three-dimensional conduction-convection problems with change of phase, Arch. Rational Mech. Anal. 123 (1993), no. 2, 99-116.
[4] R. Denk, M. Hieber, J. Prüss, Optimal $L^{p}-L^{q}$-estimates for parabolic boundary value problems with inhomogeneous data. Math. Z. 257 (2007), no. 1, 193-224.
[5] S. Shimizu, S. Yagi, On local $L_{p}-L_{q}$ well-posedness of incompressible two-phase flows with phase transitions: the case of non equal densities. Differential and Integral Equations, in press.
[6] J. Escher, J. Prüss, G. Simonett, Analytic solutions for a Stefan problem with GibbsThomson correction. J. reine angew. Math. 563 (2003), no. 1, 1-52.
[7] K.-H. Hoffmann, V.N. Starovoitov, The Stefan problem with surface tension and convection in Stokes fluid, Adv. Math. Sci. Appl. 8 (1998), no. 1, 173-183.
[8] K.-H. Hoffmann, V.N. Starovoitov, Phase transitions of liquid-liquid type with convection, Adv. Math. Sci. Appl. 8 (1998), no. 1, 185-198.
[9] M. Ishii, Thermo-Fluid Dynamic Theory of Two-Phase Flow Collection de la Direction des Études et Recherches D'Électricité d France, Paris 1975.
[10] M. Ishii, H. Takashi Thermo-fluid dynamics of two-phase flow. Springer, New York, 2006.
[11] M. Köhne, J. Prüss, M. Wilke, Qualitative behaviour of solutions for the two-phase NavierStokes equations with surface tension, Math. Ann. 356 (2013), 737-792.
[12] Y. Kusaka, A. Tani, On the classical solvability of the Stefan problem in a viscous incompressible fluid flow, SIAM J. Math. Anal. 30 (1999), no. 3, 584-602 (electronic).
[13] Y. Kusaka, A. Tani, Classical solvability of the two-phase Stefan problem in a viscous incompressible fluid flow, Math. Models Methods Appl. Sci. 12 (2002), no. 3, 365-391.
[14] J. Prüss, Y. Shibata, S. Shimizu, G. Simonett, On well-posedness of incompressible twophase flows with phase transtions: The case of equal densities. Evolution Equations and Control Theory 1 (2012), 171-194.
[15] J. Prüss, S. Shimizu, On well-posedness of incompressible two-phase flows with phase transtions: The case of equal densities. J. Evol. Equ. 12, 917-941 (2012)
[16] J. Prüss, S. Shimizu, M. Wilke, On the qualitative behaviour of incompressible two-phase flows with phase transition: The case of non-equal densities. Communications in Partial Differential Equations 39 (2014), 1236-1283.
[17] J. Prüss, G. Simonett, On the two-phase Navier-Stokes equations with surface tension. Interfaces and Free Boundaries 12 (2010), 311-345.
[18] J. Prüss, G. Simonett, Analytic solutions for the two-phase Navier-Stokes equations with surface tension. Progress in Nonlinear Differential Equations and There Applications 80 (2011), 507-540.
[19] J. Prüss, G. Simonett, R. Zacher, Qualitative behaviour of solutions for thermodynamically consistent Stefan problems with surface tension. Arch. Rat. Mech. Anal. to appear
[20] Y.Shibata, S.Shimizu, On a resolvent estimate of the interface problem for the Stokes system in a bounded domain. J.Differential Equations 191 (2003), 408-444.
[21] Y. Shibata and S. Shimizu, On some free boundary problem for the Navier-Stokes equations, Differential Integral Equations, 20 (2007), 241-276.
[22] Y. Shibata and S. Shimizu, On the $L_{p}-L_{q}$ maximal regularity of the Neumann problem for the Stokes equations in a bounded domain, J. reine angew. Math., 615 (2008), 157-209.
[23] Y. Shibata, S. Shimizu, Maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ regularity for the two-phase Stokes equations: Model problems. J. Differential Equations 251, (2011) 373-419.
[24] Y. Shibata, S. Shimizu, On Maximal $L_{p}-L_{q}$ Regularity of Stokes Problem with First Order Boundary Condition; Model Problems. J. Math. Soc. Japan 64, (2012) 561-626.
[25] L. Weis, Operator-valued Fourier multiplier theorems and maximal $L_{p}$-regularity. Math. Ann. 319 (2001), 735-758

